Database Query Optimisation
Based on Measures of Regret

Khaled Hamed Alyoubi

A Dissertation Presented for the Degree of
Doctor of Philosophy

Department of Computer Science and Information Systems
Birkbeck, University of London
London, UK
August 2016
Declaration

This thesis is the result of my own work, except where explicitly acknowledged in the text.

Copyright © 2016 by Khaled Hamed Alyoubi.

“The copyright of this thesis rests with the author. No quotations from it should be published without the author’s prior written consent and information derived from it should be acknowledged”.

2
Abstract

The query optimiser in a database management system (DBMS) is responsible for finding a good order in which to execute the operators in a given query. However, in practice the query optimiser does not usually guarantee to find the best plan. This is often due to the non-availability of precise statistical data or inaccurate assumptions made by the optimiser. In this thesis we propose a robust approach to logical query optimisation that takes into account the unreliability in database statistics during the optimisation process. In particular, we study the ordering problem for selection operators and for join operators, where selectivities are modelled as intervals rather than exact values. As a measure of optimality, we use a concept from decision theory called minmax regret optimisation (MRO).

When using interval selectivities, the decision problem for selection operator ordering turns out to be NP-hard. After investigating properties of the problem and identifying special cases which can be solved in polynomial time, we develop a novel heuristic for solving the general selection ordering problem in polynomial time. Experimental evaluation of the heuristic using synthetic data, the Star Schema Benchmark and real-world data sets shows that it outperforms other heuristics (which take an optimistic, pessimistic or midpoint approach) and also produces plans whose regret is on average very close to optimal.

The general join ordering problem is known to be NP-hard, even for exact selectivities. So, for interval selectivities, we restrict our investigation to sets of join operators which form a chain and to plans that correspond to left-deep join trees. We investigate properties of the problem and use these, along with ideas from the selection ordering heuristic and other algorithms in the literature, to develop a polynomial-time heuristic tailored for the join ordering problem. Experimental evaluation of the heuristic shows that, once again, it performs better than the optimistic, pessimistic and midpoint heuristics. In addition, the results show that the heuristic produces plans whose regret is on average even closer to the optimal than for selection ordering.
Acknowledgements

First and foremost I would like to express my sincere gratitude to my GOD for all blessings and guidance in all aspects of my life.

I would like to take this opportunity to thank all the people who provided me with any kind of support throughout my PhD. Without those special people, it would not have been possible for this work to come to light.

It is a privilege for me to work with a wonderful supervision team. I would like to express my utmost appreciation and gratitude to my supervisor and mentor Prof. Peter Wood. Thanks for all your guidance, support, hard work and patience with me. It was an absolute honour to learn and work with you. I would also like to express my special appreciation to my second supervisor, Dr. Sven Helmer, for all his constructive advise and profound support. You have been a tremendous mentor throughout my PhD.

To my dear parents and grandmother who have been a beacon of light in every stage of my life, I dedicate this work to you. I am grateful for all your heartfelt prayers and unconditional love. This dedication is also extended to my beloved wife for all her support during the past years. You were the reason that gave me strength to complete this work. A special thanks to the joy of my life, my daughter Sarah. You always give me strength with your shining smile. My deep gratitude to my brothers: Ahmad, Ibraheem and Abdulraheem. Thanks for all your supports and help. You have always been there for me all the time.

I am very grateful to King Abdulaziz University for giving me this opportunity and funding my PhD research. Special thanks to the Dean of the Faculty of Computing and Information Technology and Vice Dean for Graduate Studies and Research, as well as the Head of the Information Systems Department, for their rec-
ommendations and full support which have greatly facilitated my scholarship and PhD research.

Moreover, special acknowledgments go to all the members of the Department of Computer Science and Information Systems here at Birkbeck, including all faculty and staff members as well as all colleagues in the London Knowledge Lab (LKL) who make our department an excellent research environment. Among those, I must thank my colleagues Mohammad, Muawya and Godfried for the constructive conversation. Special thanks to Mohammad for providing me with the Enron data set. I would like to thank every member of LKL for making my days in the office enjoyable. Furthermore, I would like to thank my friends Alaa and Adil Khadidos for all the times we spent together in the UK. This gratitude extends to Abdulrahman Alshareef, Bander Al-Zahrani and Hani Sindi. Your enthusiasm and energy have encouraged me a lot.

Last, but not least, thanks to anyone else who helped me in any way during my PhD research. I will always remember you for the rest of my life.
Publications

Publications relating to the thesis:


# Contents

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Declaration</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstract</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acknowledgements</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Publications</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Introduction</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.1 Motivation</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.2 Contributions</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.3 Thesis outline</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Background and Related Work</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.1 Query languages</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.2 Query processing</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.3 Query optimisation and evaluation</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.4 Selection ordering</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.4.1 Basic definitions</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.4.2 Selection ordering problem</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5 Join ordering</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5.1 Join ordering problem</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5.2 Cost formalisation</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5.3 Finding an optimal left-deep join tree</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.6 Optimisation under inaccuracy</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.7 Decision theory</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
2.8 Minmax regret optimisation ........................................... 57
2.9 Scheduling problems .................................................. 60
  2.9.1 Total flow time scheduling problem ......................... 60
  2.9.2 TFT minmax regret optimisation approaches ............... 62
2.10 Conclusion ............................................................. 64

3 The Selection Ordering Problem ....................................... 66
  3.1 Basic problem definition ........................................... 66
  3.2 Minmax regret optimisation ....................................... 70
  3.3 Brute force approach ............................................... 71
  3.4 MRO properties for selection ordering .......................... 74
    3.4.1 Hardness of MRO for selection operator ordering ....... 74
    3.4.2 Extreme Scenarios ........................................... 76
    3.4.3 Domination .................................................. 78
    3.4.4 Midpoints of Intervals ...................................... 80
  3.5 Polynomial solvable cases ........................................ 82
    3.5.1 Constant and dominant operators .......................... 83
    3.5.2 Strictly dominant operators with constant operators ..... 83
    3.5.3 Dominant overlapped operators ............................. 87
    3.5.4 Equal interval operators ................................... 93
  3.6 Further investigations ............................................. 95
    3.6.1 Towards an approximation algorithm ....................... 95
    3.6.2 Average midpoint heuristic ................................ 98
  3.7 Conclusion .......................................................... 99

4 Max-min Heuristic for Selection Ordering .......................... 100
  4.1 Basic max-min heuristic algorithm .............................. 100
  4.2 Max-min heuristic parameters ................................... 104
    4.2.1 Choosing an initial plan ................................... 104
    4.2.2 Ordering criteria ........................................... 107
  4.3 Improved max-min heuristic ...................................... 110
  4.4 Conclusion .......................................................... 122
5 Experimental Evaluation of the Selection Ordering Heuristic
5.1 Measuring criteria ......................................................... 124
5.2 Synthetic data set .......................................................... 127
  5.2.1 Generating test data ................................................. 127
  5.2.2 Synthetic experimental results ................................... 129
5.3 The Star Schema Benchmark data set ................................ 133
  5.3.1 Preparing the SSB data set ....................................... 134
  5.3.2 The SSB experimental results ................................... 138
5.4 The Enron data set ....................................................... 141
  5.4.1 Preparing the Enron data set .................................... 141
  5.4.2 The Enron experimental results .................................. 145
5.5 Discussion of experimental results ................................... 147
5.6 Conclusion ............................................................... 151

6 Applying the Max-min Heuristic to the Total Flow Time Problem
6.1 Max-min heuristic ......................................................... 153
6.2 Experimental evaluation ................................................ 155
  6.2.1 Measuring criteria .................................................. 155
  6.2.2 Generating test data ................................................ 156
  6.2.3 Experimental results ............................................... 156
6.3 Discussion of experimental results .................................. 159
6.4 Conclusion ............................................................... 160

7 The Join Ordering Problem
7.1 Join minmax regret optimisation ...................................... 162
7.2 Precedence adjacency property ....................................... 164
  7.2.1 Strict domination .................................................... 165
  7.2.2 Domination .......................................................... 167
7.3 Max-min heuristic for join ordering .................................. 168
7.4 Conclusion ............................................................... 175
8 Experimental Evaluation of the Join Ordering Heuristic 176
  8.1 Measuring criteria ............................................ 176
  8.2 Generating test data ............................................ 177
  8.3 Synthetic experimental results ................................. 178
  8.4 Discussion of experimental results ............................. 182
  8.5 Conclusion ....................................................... 183

9 Conclusions and Future Work 184
  9.1 Thesis summary and contributions .............................. 184
  9.2 Thesis limitations ............................................. 185
  9.3 Directions for future work ..................................... 186

A Further Investigation of the Selection Ordering Problem 189
  A.1 Towards an approximation algorithm .......................... 189
  A.2 More details on average midpoint heuristic .................. 195

B Experimental Results for the Selection Ordering Heuristic 200
  B.1 Results for the synthetic data set ............................. 200
    B.1.1 Run Time .................................................. 200
    B.1.2 Max-min heuristic results (synthetic data) ............... 200
    B.1.3 Results for other heuristics (synthetic data) ............ 203
  B.2 Results for the Star Schema Benchmark data set .............. 206
    B.2.1 Max-min heuristic results (SSB) .......................... 206
    B.2.2 Results for other heuristics (SSB) ........................ 208
  B.3 Enron sample data and experimental results .................... 211
    B.3.1 Keyword selectivity ranges ................................ 211
    B.3.2 Max-min heuristic results (Enron) ........................ 214
    B.3.3 Results for other heuristics (Enron) ....................... 216
  B.4 Statistical measures ........................................... 219

C Experimental Results for Total Flow Time 222
  C.1 Max-min heuristic additional results (TFT) .................... 222
  C.2 Statistical measures ........................................... 225
Contents

D Experimental Results for the Join Ordering Heuristic 227
  D.1 Max-min heuristic additional results .......................... 227
  D.2 Statistical measures ............................................ 229

E Developed Software 230
  E.1 General functionality ........................................... 230
  E.2 Detecting domination in selection operators ....................... 233
  E.3 Dealing with precision in Java .................................... 235
List of Figures

2.1 Query processing steps. ......................................................... 30
2.2 Acyclic query graphs. ............................................................. 41
2.3 Left-deep join tree $T$ ............................................................. 44
2.4 Sample precedence graphs. ....................................................... 46
2.5 The connected chain query graph $Q$ in Example 2.5.1. ............... 50
2.6 The precedence graph $G_1$ in Example 2.5.1. ............................ 50

3.1 Possible relationships between selection operators. ....................... 67
3.2 Visualisation of Cost($p, x, s_m$) and Cost($p_{opt}(x), x, s_m$) ........... 78
3.3 Visualisation for scenario $y''$ .................................................. 80
3.4 The left-deep tree for finding the worst-case scenario for MRO(S) 
    where $S$ comprises $2n + 1$ dominant overlapped operators. .......... 92
3.5 Entanglement of operators $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ in Definition 3.6.1. ....... 96

4.1 Run time of the basic max-min heuristic algorithm. ..................... 104
4.2 Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example 4.2.1. ........... 105
4.3 Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example 4.2.2. .......... 108
4.4 Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example 4.3.1. .......... 112

5.1 Overall percentage of exact solutions for the synthetic data set. ... 129
5.2 Overall worst regret ratio for the synthetic data set...................... 131
5.3 Overall average regret ratio for the synthetic data set................... 132
5.4 Histogram for attribute $ordtotalprice$. ................................ 135
5.5 Overall percentage of exact solutions (SSB). ........................... 138
5.6 Overall worst regret ratio (SSB). ........................................ 139
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Figure</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5.7</td>
<td>Overall average regret ratio (SSB)</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.8</td>
<td>Overall percentage of exact solutions (Enron)</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.9</td>
<td>Overall worst regret ratio (Enron)</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.10</td>
<td>Overall average regret ratio (Enron)</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.1</td>
<td>Overall percentage of exact solutions for the synthetic data set</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.2</td>
<td>Overall worst regret ratio for the synthetic data set</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.3</td>
<td>Overall average regret ratio for the synthetic data set</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.1</td>
<td>Precedence graph $G_i$</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.2</td>
<td>Strict domination between relations $R_L$, $R_M$ and $R_N$</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.3</td>
<td>Counter-example precedence graph used in Lemma 7.2.5</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.4</td>
<td>The graph of the connected chain query $Q$ in Example 7.3.1</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.5</td>
<td>The precedence graph $G_4$ used in Example 7.3.1</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.6</td>
<td>The graph of the connected chain query in Example 7.3.2</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.1</td>
<td>Overall percentage of exact solutions for the synthetic data set</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.2</td>
<td>Overall worst regret ratio for the synthetic data set</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.3</td>
<td>Overall average regret ratio for the synthetic data set</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.4</td>
<td>The graph of the connected chain query $Q$ in Example 8.3.1</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.1</td>
<td>Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example A.1.1</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.2</td>
<td>Entangled operators in Example A.1.1</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.3</td>
<td>Neighbouring entanglement in proof of Lemma A.1.1</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.4</td>
<td>Entangling range for operator $\sigma_j$ in the proof of Lemma A.1.2</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B.1</td>
<td>Run time of the max-min heuristic for selection ordering</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E.1</td>
<td>Two ways in which to visualise three selection operators</td>
<td>231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E.2</td>
<td>MRO brute force approach calculation</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E.3</td>
<td>Random selection operator generator</td>
<td>233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E.4</td>
<td>Max-min heuristic report for version (((optimistic, W+), W+), W+) after testing 100 cases with 4 operators</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
List of Tables

1.1 Histogram for attribute age in Example 1.1.1. .......................... 20
1.2 The regret under some scenarios in Example 1.1.2. ..................... 22

3.1 The cost for each plan under each scenario in Example 3.3.1. ........... 72
3.2 The regret for each plan under each scenario in Example 3.3.1. ........ 73

4.1 Possible dominant subsets in Example 4.2.1. ............................... 106
4.2 Width and midpoint for selectivity intervals of operators in Exam-
ple 4.2.2. .................................................................................. 108
4.3 Max-min scenarios for $p = \sigma_1 \sigma_2 \sigma_3 \sigma_4 \sigma_5$ and the associated optPlan for
Example 4.3.1. ......................................................................... 117
4.4 Max-min scenarios for $p' = \sigma_2 \sigma_3 \sigma_4 \sigma_5$ and the associated optPlan
for Example 4.3.2. .................................................................. 118
4.5 Initialisation of leftSum array created by createLeftSumArray($p, 0$)
for Example 4.3.3. .................................................................. 119
4.6 The array content of plan $p$ in Example 4.3.3. .............................. 120

5.1 Range of values for attribute ordtotalprice histogram. ................. 136
5.2 The 2-grams for the keyword ‘schedule’ for the body attribute in
Example 5.4.1. ........................................................................ 143
5.3 Comparing the max-min heuristic with the midpoint heuristic on all
data sets. ............................................................................. 150

7.1 The regret for each plan under each scenario for the example in
Lemma 7.2.5. ........................................................................... 168
7.2 The minimum and maximum ranks for relations in $G_4$ in Example 7.3.1.172
List of Tables

7.3 Cardinalities of relations in Figure 7.6. ........................................ 175

A.1 Experimental results for the average midpoint heuristic using a synthetic data set of nested operators. ......................... 196

B.1 Full results for the max-min heuristic (synthetic data). ............ 202
B.2 Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics with their refinements using the max-min heuristic (synthetic data). 205
B.3 Full results for the max-min heuristic (SSB data). ....................... 207
B.4 Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics with their refinements using the max-min heuristic (SSB data). 210
B.5 Keyword list for the subject attribute (Enron). .......................... 212
B.6 Keyword list for the body attribute (Enron). ............................. 214
B.7 Full results for the max-min heuristic (Enron data). ...................... 215
B.8 Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics with their refinements using the max-min heuristic (Enron data). 218
B.9 Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio of the max-min heuristic experiments. ............... 219
B.10 Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics experiments, with their refinements using the max-min heuristic. ... 220

C.1 Full results for the max-min heuristic (TFT). ............................... 223
C.2 Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics (TFT). ................................................................. 224
C.3 Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio of the max-min heuristic experiments (TFT). ........ 225
C.4 Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics experiments (TFT). .................................................. 226

D.1 Full results for the max-min, midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics (synthetic data). ........................................... 228
D.2 Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio for experiments of the max-min midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. 229
Chapter 1

Introduction

1.1 Motivation

Queries in database systems are usually submitted in a declarative format. In other words, users describe what they want via some query language such as SQL, but do not specify how the database management system (DBMS) should evaluate the query. Therefore, the submitted query needs to go through various steps and transformations before the DBMS evaluates the query. First, the query is parsed and its syntax validated [47]. Then an internal representation (e.g. relational algebra) of the query is generated. After that logical query optimisation is performed. The logical query optimisation phase evaluates many equivalent plans in order to find a suitable one [38, 86]. Data can be accessed in a variety of ways depending on the available access paths and indices, for example [28]. Therefore, physical query optimisation is performed next in order to find a physical execution plan which will be used at run-time to retrieve the answer of the query [38, 52]. Our work in this thesis takes place at the logical query optimisation stage.

At logical query optimisation, the optimiser translates a user’s query to a logical plan. Usually there are many equivalent logical plans for a given query [106], so the optimiser compares them with the aim to find the best plan. An optimiser typically uses statistical data collected by the DBMS when comparing equivalent plans [64]. However, in practice this statistical information may not be accurate or even available at optimisation time [31]. Examples of these situations are when sys-
tems are confronted with skewed or very unevenly distributed data values, correlated predicates or when working in highly dynamic environments [31, 68, 79].

There are different causes for inaccuracy and many challenges for DBMSs to provide or maintain accurate statistical information. In some cases, the statistical information is out-dated due to infrequent updates [46, 64]. Some DBMSs do not update statistical information automatically and rely on database administrators to trigger an update command [108]. The inaccuracy sometimes results from the source of the information, such as statistics based on user feedback, transmission noise or delay/error in processing transactions [18, 74, 89]. Some statistics are derived based on inaccurate assumptions, such as that the data is uniformly distributed, the values of attributes are independent, or the selectivity of a predicate is always the inverse of the number of distinct values of the attribute involved [12, 46, 47, 64, 76, 113]. Moreover, some information may not be available at optimisation time, such as for user-defined queries or when information is related to the run-time environment [46, 68].

The inaccuracy of statistical data influences the quality of plans chosen by the optimiser [64, 76]. This may lead to suboptimal execution plans which can be orders of magnitude worse than the optimal plan in practice [46, 99]. One of the major challenges for query optimisers is error propagation, where inaccurate estimation of parameters required to evaluate operators in a query has a transitive effect on the subsequent operators, ultimately resulting in inefficient query evaluation [64]. The problem becomes much harder when the optimiser deals with expensive predicates or complex queries (e.g. subqueries) [61]. Consequently, an optimiser should take the unreliability of statistical data into consideration during the optimisation process. Moreover, instead of striving for the optimal plan, an optimiser should try to avoid bad plans based on unreliable statistical data. Numerous studies have been conducted to improve database query optimisation [18, 23, 39, 63, 68], although fewer studies deal with query optimisation in the presence of inaccuracy [31, 51, 55, 76].

In this thesis, we assume that the statistical data used by the optimiser is not known exactly, but instead is known to fall within intervals. Specifically, we assume that the selectivity of each selection and join operator falls within the interval [0, 1].
1.1. Motivation

The use of intervals has been proposed previously in the database literature. For example, a recent study uses intervals to bound error estimation of selectivities in a histogram in order to improve the quality of optimisers [85]. Intervals have also been used to model the level of uncertainty in estimated statistics in a DBMS [18]. These approaches, and others, will be discussed in more detail in Section 2.6.

As an example of a situation in which interval selectivities may arise, let us consider a database in which equi-height histograms of attribute values are maintained (more discussion about histograms will be provided in Section 2.3). In general, histograms approximate the data distribution of attribute values [66, 99]. This can be done by dividing the values for an attribute into $k$ buckets/ranges and counting the frequency of tuples that fall into each range [28]. The aim in equi-height histograms is that each range has same number of tuples [99]. To build an equi-height histogram, the values are sorted in ascending order first [96]. Then $k + 1$ step values are chosen to specify the range of values for each of the $k$ buckets, such that each bucket has the same number of tuples. Typically, $\text{Step}(0)$ and $\text{Step}(k)$ indicate the smallest and largest value for the attribute respectively. An advantage of this setting is that we know that 100% of tuples satisfy the predicate $\text{attribute} \leq \text{Step}(k)$, while $(\frac{i}{k} \times 100)\%$ of tuples satisfy $\text{attribute} < \text{Step}(i)$, for $1 \leq i < k$. More importantly, using equi-height histograms, the upper and lower selectivity can be estimated fairly well and quickly [96]. Example 1.1.1 below, adapted from [96], illustrates with concrete values the calculation of selectivity bounds for a given predicate.

**Example 1.1.1** Consider a histogram for an **age** attribute, with 10 buckets (i.e. $k = 10$) as shown in Table 1.1. Assume that the attribute’s value ranges from 10 to 60. From Table 1.1 we notice that $\text{Step}(0) = 10$ and $\text{Step}(10) = 60$ since, the values 10 and 60 are the smallest and largest age values stored for the **age** attribute. The selectivity interval for the predicate **age** $< 39$, for example, can be calculated as follows.

Piatetsky-Shapiro and Connell show that in an equi-height histogram the selectivity bounds for any predicate $\text{attribute} < x$, where $x$ falls between $\text{Step}(i)$ and
1.1. Motivation

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>step #</th>
<th>attribute value</th>
<th>total % of tuples</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>0</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>0 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>10 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>20 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>30 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>40 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>50 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>60 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>70 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>80 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>90 %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>100 %</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 1.1: Histogram for attribute age in Example 1.1.1.

Step\((i + 1)\), can be found as follows [96]:

\[
\frac{i}{k} < s \leq \frac{i + 1}{k}; \text{ where } s \text{ is the selectivity}
\]

In this example, the value 39 falls between 37 and 44 represented by Step\((8)\) and Step\((9)\) respectively. Therefore using the above inequality, the selectivity bounds for age < 39 are given by: 0.8 < s \leq 0.9.

In this thesis, we aim to study query optimisation that takes into account the unreliability of database statistics and tries to avoid potentially bad plans. For this purpose we use a decision theory technique known as minmax regret optimisation (MRO). When executing a query, the DBMS encounters a particular instance of concrete parameter values, such as selectivities of operators, called a scenario. The problem is that, during the optimisation step, the optimiser does not know which scenario the DBMS will face during the execution step. Even at query execution time, the DBMS may not know which scenario it faces because of inaccurate or out-of-date statistics. Moreover, it is highly unlikely that there is a single execution plan that will yield the optimal cost for every potential scenario. For each scenario, there
is a plan with the smallest cost known as the optimal plan for the scenario. The 
regret of a plan under a scenario is the difference between the plan’s cost and the 
cost of optimal plan for the considered scenario. MRO tries to find the plan whose 
maximum regret is minimum. This means that when the plan is confronted with its 
worst-case scenario, it will have the best performance among all other plans (when 
confronted with their worst-case scenarios). Consequently, our goal is to choose a 
logical query execution plan that performs reasonably well regardless of the scenario 
it encounters.

Minmax regret optimisation (MRO) is a well-known criterion for decision making 
in environments with imprecise parameters [3,69]. It has been used in fields such as 
economies, statistics, psychology, politics and social science [30,45,60,95], as well 
as in computer since to deal with problems where parameters may be imprecise, 
such as knapsack, shortest path, spanning tree, assignment and scheduling problems 
[2,3,7,14,25,36]. This criterion is suitable for optimising critical systems which 
should function well regardless of the scenario encountered (even under a worst case 
scenario) [3].

When database parameters are estimated by single values, cost-based database 
query optimisers choose the plan with the smallest estimated cost as the optimal plan 
[28]. In terms of optimisation under inaccuracy, this case is the same as optimising 
under a single realisation or scenario. The problem is more complicated if we want 
to consider the possible range of values for imprecise parameters which renders many 
different scenarios. One option at optimisation time is to assume that inaccurate 
parameters take their largest, median (i.e. midpoint) or smallest estimated values. 
However, this means that the optimisation is performed using a single scenario 
without taking into consideration all other possible scenarios. One problem with 
this approach is that a single scenario is given more attention or credit over the 
others, while in reality there is no knowledge of which scenario the system will face 
at execution time. Another problem of optimising under a single scenario is that 
an optimal plan for one scenario may be a worst plan for another. Therefore, the 
query optimiser should be aware of the different scenarios when choosing an optimal 
plan. By using MRO, the aim is to find the plan that works well regardless of the
1.1. Motivation

Table 1.2: The regret under some scenarios in Example 1.1.2.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Criteria</th>
<th>Plan</th>
<th>Scenario</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>$x_1$</td>
<td>$x_2$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MRO</td>
<td>$s_1$</td>
<td>$s_1$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic</td>
<td>$s_2$</td>
<td>$s_2$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint</td>
<td>$s_3$</td>
<td>$s_3$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic</td>
<td>$s_4$</td>
<td>$s_4$</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Criteria</th>
<th>Plan</th>
<th>Scenario</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MRO</td>
<td>$s_1s_2s_3s_4$</td>
<td>0.225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic</td>
<td>$s_1s_2s_3s_4$</td>
<td>0.895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint</td>
<td>$s_2s_3s_1s_4$</td>
<td>0.039</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic</td>
<td>$s_3s_4s_1$</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

encountered scenario. The following example explains the differences between MRO and the other criteria.

**Example 1.1.2** Let $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4\}$ be a set of selection operators which are to be applied to a relation $R$. Suppose the selectivity $s_i$ of each operator $\sigma_i$ is known to fall within an interval $[\underline{s}_i, \overline{s}_i]$, where $\underline{s}_i$ and $\overline{s}_i$ are the minimum and maximum selectivities respectively, as follows: $s_1 = [0.1, 0.97]$, $s_2 = [0.2, 0.3]$, $s_3 = [0.35, 0.7]$ and $s_4 = [0.6, 0.8]$. So the selectivity $s_1$ for operator $\sigma_1$, for example, can take any value between 0.1 and 0.97 (inclusive). For simplicity, assume that all operators have the same cost of 1 and that the relation $R$ has cardinality 1 (the method used to calculate the cost of a plan under any scenario is given in Section 2.4). The goal is to produce a plan for $S$, i.e. an order in which to evaluate the four selection operators.

Table 1.2 shows four different criteria for choosing a plan and their performance in terms of regret under four different scenarios (where a scenario consists of choosing the minimum or maximum selectivity of each operator). Apart from the MRO criterion, the other criteria are the optimistic, midpoint and pessimistic criteria,

\[^1\text{More details will be provided in Chapter 3, including how Table 1.2 can be generated.}\]
which only consider the smallest, median and largest estimated selectivity values. The optimal plan for a particular scenario is one in which the operators appear in increasing order of selectivity. So the optimistic criterion produces a plan that is optimal for the scenario in which each operator has its minimum selectivity, while the pessimistic criterion produces the optimal plan for the one in which each operator has its maximum selectivity. We can see from Table 1.2 that there is no solution which is optimal for all scenarios. The optimistic and pessimistic solutions are optimal (i.e. with a regret value of 0) under one and two scenarios respectively, but their performance in terms of regret varies considerably from one scenario to another. It is true that the MRO solution is not optimal for any scenario in this example, but it has a more stable performance over all scenarios (including those not shown in Table 1.2) compared to the optimistic, midpoint and pessimistic solutions. Therefore, using the MRO solution is a wise choice because it has good overall performance and its worst regret value (over all scenarios) of 0.225 is better than the optimistic, midpoint and pessimistic solutions, whose worst-case regret values are 0.92, 0.383 and 0.527, respectively (shown in bold face in Table 1.2).

Our proposed query optimiser approach adds an overhead at the logical optimisation stage. However, the heuristics we develop run in time which is polynomial in the number of operators in the query. Our heuristic for MRO is more computationally expensive than the other heuristics illustrated in Example 1.1.2 above, but the quality of plans produced by our heuristic is superior. So the additional overhead is traded for quality, as we discuss below and in Sections 5.5 and 8.4.

In the following section, we present the main contributions of the thesis. After that, we describe the structure of the thesis.

1.2 Contributions

In this thesis we propose a robust approach to logical query optimisation that takes into account unreliability in the statistical information provided by the DBMS during the optimisation process. In particular, we study the problems of applying MRO to sets of selection operators and sets of join operators in the presence of interval
selectivities. We refer to these two problems as the selection ordering problem and the join ordering problem. The following are the main contributions of the thesis.

For the selection ordering problem:

- We formalise the selection ordering problem when the selectivities of the selection operator predicates are given as intervals. We assume that predicates are independent of each other. We identify a number of useful properties of the problem. For example, instead of considering the entire selectivity interval, our study shows that it is sufficient to consider only the minimum and maximum selectivity of each selection predicate. We also investigate a number of special cases which can be solved in polynomial time. For example, based on the selectivity intervals of the selection operators, we define the relationship of domination between operators. We show that the optimal solution for the selection ordering problem, in which all pairs of operators have a domination relationship between them, can be found in polynomial time by sorting the operators in non-decreasing order according to their minimum or maximum selectivities.

- The associated decision problem for the general selection ordering problem turns out to be NP-hard, so we develop a novel heuristic for the selection ordering problem that runs in polynomial time.

- We evaluate our heuristic for solving the selection ordering problem experimentally using three different data sets: a synthetic data set, the Star Schema Benchmark (SSB) and the Enron email data set. The heuristic was compared to three different baseline heuristics and the experimental results demonstrate the effectiveness of our heuristic over the others. In the SSB data set for example, our heuristic finds the exact, optimal solution in 90% of the cases. More importantly, it avoids bad plans and, considering the experimental evaluation over all data sets, in the worst case the solution found by our heuristic has a regret value 1.27 times the optimal minmax regret.

- We applied our selection ordering heuristic to a related NP-hard problem, namely finding the MRO solution for minimising the total flow time of jobs on
a single machine, where the job processing times are given as intervals. Our
heuristic was tested experimentally on a synthetic data set and compared with
a well-known 2-approximation algorithm which only considers the midpoint of
each processing time interval. Our heuristic performs better than the ap-
proximation algorithm. For example, the approximation algorithm found the
optimal solution in just 56.6% of the tested cases, while our heuristic found
the optimal solution in more than 82% of the cases.

For the join ordering problem:

- We formalise the join ordering problem where the selectivity of join predicates
  are known to fall in intervals and are independent of each other. Since the
general join ordering problem (without intervals) is known to be NP-hard,
we restrict our attention to chain queries for which join ordering (without
intervals) can be solved in polynomial time. More specifically, we limit the
search space for optimal plans to the class known as left-deep join trees. We
investigate a special property of the problem, called the precedence adjacency
property, which allows us to identify the relative order of neighbouring relations
in so-called precedence graphs relating to a query.

- We develop an effective heuristic for the join ordering problem which runs in
  polynomial time. The heuristic exploits the precedence adjacency property
mentioned above to improve the quality of results and reduce the number of
plans it has to consider.

- We evaluate the join ordering heuristic experimentally on a synthetic data
  set, and compare it with three other heuristics. The experimental evaluation
shows that our heuristic outperforms the other heuristics. For example, our
heuristic finds the optimal solution in 98% of the tested cases, and in the worst
case finds plans with a maximum regret no more than 1.23 times the optimal
MRO solution.
1.3 Thesis outline

The structure of the thesis is as follows:

Chapter 2 presents an overview of related work. It reviews background research on query languages in general and the relational algebra in particular. Then we discuss query processing as well as query optimisation and evaluation. Moreover, we review related problems faced by query optimisers and their influence on the quality of the resulting execution plans. After that, definitions related to the selection ordering problem and the join ordering problem are given. In addition, the chapter discusses optimisation under inaccuracy, and the approaches used in this field. Minmax regret optimisation (MRO) from decision theory is used in this thesis to deal with inaccuracy in the selection ordering and join ordering problems. We review decision theory in this chapter as well as the MRO approach. Moreover, we review some related problems that use MRO.

Chapter 3 presents the formal definition of the selection ordering problem where the selectivities of selection operator predicates are known to fall within intervals. The minmax regret optimisation approach for the selection ordering problem is defined, along with the associated brute force approach to find an optimal plan. In addition, a number of properties of the problem are identified, as well as some special settings which can be solved in polynomial time.

Chapter 4 describes our novel heuristic, max-min, for solving the selection ordering problem. It can be considered as a template for a number of algorithms based on the chosen parameters of the heuristic. The chapter discusses the possible options for the parameters of the heuristic. Two versions of the heuristic are presented. Both use the same overall method but the second reduces its computational complexity.

Chapter 5 presents an experimental evaluation of the max-min heuristic for selection ordering. The quality of plans produced by the heuristic are compared to optimal plans computed by the brute-force approach as well as to plans produced by three baseline heuristics, namely the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics, based on a number of measuring criteria. Three different data sets were used to evaluate the max-min heuristic.
Chapter 6 discusses applying our max-min heuristic for selection ordering to a job scheduling problem where the target is to minimise the total flow time when the processing time of each job is known to fall within an interval of values. It evaluates the heuristic experimentally, comparing its performance with other baseline heuristics, namely the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics.

Chapter 7 considers the join ordering problem when the selectivities of join predicates are assumed to fall in intervals. It presents the precedence adjacency property which is used in our novel heuristic for the join ordering problem, which is also described in this chapter.

Chapter 8 presents the experimental evaluation of our heuristic for the join ordering problem. Similar to Chapter 5, the quality of plans produced by the heuristic is compared with the MRO optimal plans and those produced by the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics.

Chapter 9 concludes the thesis by summarising its main contributions, and then discussing directions for future research.
Chapter 2

Background and Related Work

This chapter first describes the state of the art in query languages and query processing. Moreover, it discusses query optimisation and evaluation. Then it introduces the formal definitions of the selection ordering problem and the join ordering problem. It also discusses optimisation under uncertainty in the statistical information. After that, decision theory is discussed along with the minmax regret optimisation. In addition, this chapter describes some related problems that we studied in order to improve our understanding of minmax regret optimisation.

2.1 Query languages

The relational model is one of the best known and most popular database models used these days. It was first introduced by Codd in 1970 [34]. Since then many query languages have been designed for it. A *query language* is a language that expresses queries or functions which are then submitted to the database in order to extract some information [27]. Most query languages allow users to describe what they want without specifying how their query is processed. Such query languages are known as declarative query languages [105]. A well known example of a declarative query language is the Structured Query Language (SQL) which was introduced in the nineteen seventies [101].

Other query languages, such as relational calculus and relational algebra, are popular for theoretical investigations, while SQL is considered as a practical query...
2.2. Query processing

Relational calculus is based on mathematical logic, while relational algebra is based on an algebra of operators equivalent to the calculus. Relational calculus and SQL queries can be represented as relational algebra expressions. In fact, many DBMS translate SQL queries to relational algebra expressions, which are then processed by the query optimiser to generate an execution plan for that query.

Originally the relational algebra had five basic operators. These operators were selection, projection, union, cross-product, and difference. Other operators were defined with the use of relational algebra in databases; these included rename and join, which can be viewed as a cross-product followed by a selection. In this thesis, we focus on the selection and join operators. Consider the following relational algebraic expression with selection operator:

$$\sigma_p(R)$$

This expression is defined formally as:

$$\sigma_p(R) = \{t \in R : p(t)\}$$

which selects or retrieves all tuples t from relation R that satisfy the predicate p. On the other hand, consider the following relational algebraic expression comprising a join operator:

$$R_1 \bowtie_p R_2$$

This can be expressed formally as:

$$R_1 \bowtie_p R_2 = \sigma_p(R_1 \times R_2)$$

where × is the Cartesian product of the two relations. The result of this expression is a new relation with tuples from R1 associated with tuples from R2 based on satisfying the predicate p.

More details about both selection and join operators will be provided in Sections 2.4 and 2.5 respectively.

2.2 Query processing

After considering the query languages in the previous section, let us discuss how a query is processed in general by the database management systems (DBMSs). Query processing is a term usually refers to the activities that start with accepting and processing a submitted query in a high-level language, up until retrieving the result of the query. Figure 2.1 presents the main steps of query processing.

Once a query is submitted to the DBMS in a high-level language such as SQL, it is first parsed and validated. This validation includes checking the syntax of the query as well as that of attribute and relation names. After that the system
generates a parse-tree representation of the query called the query tree or query graph. The parse-tree is translated to an internal representation and passed to the query optimiser. In some DBMSs, the internal representation is relational algebra.

A single relational-algebra expression can have many equivalent execution plans [47]. If two plans produce the same result on every database instance, then they are described as equivalent execution plans [108]. Different execution plans have different costs at run-time when retrieving the result of the query [108]. The optimiser is responsible for finding the equivalent execution plans and choosing a suitable one based on statistical information stored in the database-system catalog [59]. This highlights the importance of the optimisation step in choosing a plan that has good execution performance. Sometimes this stage is called logical query optimisation [38, 86]. Our work tries to enhance optimisation at this step. More discussion about query optimisation is provided in Section 2.3.

There are various ways to access the data in a DBMS, such as using an index or performing a scan of a relation to find relevant tuples [86]. Therefore, the query execution engine or the code generator processes the execution plan chosen by the optimiser and generates the code for executing the query at run-time [28].
execution code consists of a set of physical operators that produce the result of a query as a data stream. External sort, sequential scan, index scan, nested-loop join and sort-merge join are examples of physical operators [28]. This step sometimes is called physical query optimisation [38,86]. It is important to mention that different DBMS may have different query processing steps. For example, some DBMSs pass an annotated parse-tree driven by the structure of the SQL query directly to the query optimiser instead of passing a relational-algebra expression [108].

2.3 Query optimisation and evaluation

Although query optimisation in database management systems (DBMSs) has been a topic of research for decades, there are still important unresolved issues. The need for a query optimiser comes from the way the databases are designed as well as their adoption of the data independence principle, which separates the logical data model and how/where the data is stored in the database. Typically, the goal of the query optimiser is to come up with the best plan after computing equivalent plans [106].

There are different approaches to query optimisation. One optimisation approach uses heuristic rules to order operations to satisfy an execution strategy such as applying selection operators before join operators [47,61]. Another well-known optimisation approach is to use a cost model which assigns an estimated cost to each equivalent execution plan in order to distinguish between them [47]. The parameters that are used by the cost model can be classified in two main categories: parameters related to system resources and parameters related to workload profile [120]. Examples of system resource parameters include disk accesses, CPU time, buffer size and communication cost (e.g. in distribution databases) [108]. On the other hand, workload profile parameters are concerned with the data and its properties, such as relation cardinality and the number of distinct attribute values, as well as information about queries such as the operators' selectivities and costs [12,28,120].

Our work focuses on the cost model optimisation approach dealing with workload profile parameters.

In term of evaluating a query, especially with multiple operators, there are two
2.3. Query optimisation and evaluation

main approaches: *materialised evaluation* and *pipelined evaluation* [47]. In materialised evaluation, the system evaluates one expression/operator at a time. After evaluating a single operator in the plan, the result is temporarily stored as a relation to be considered as an input for a subsequent operator. Obviously, the main disadvantage of this approach is the overhead of storing the temporary relations on disk (except for cases where the relation is small and can fit in main memory) and reading these relations again for subsequent operators [108]. On the other hand, in pipelined evaluation, the tuples resulting from evaluation of an operator are directly forwarded to the subsequent operator in the plan. Therefore, there is no need for temporary storage in this approach which tends to make the evaluation process faster than in the materialised approach [108].

Query optimisers usually employ statistics stored in the system catalog to estimate the cost of a query plan [68]. For typical workloads, a DBMS can compile statistical data over time to obtain a reasonable estimate. Relation cardinality, predicate selectivity and cost as well as the number of distinct values of attributes are some of the main statistical parameters used by optimisers [12, 47, 76]. The number of distinct values of an attribute is often used to estimate the selectivity of a predicate which in turns predicts the cardinality of the result of applying the predicate [47]. For example, the selectivity of a predicate which asks for an exact match with a single attribute value can be estimated for an attribute with 6 distinct values as $1/6 = 0.167$. In general, optimisers use selectivities to schedule those operators that reduce the intermediate result before those that do not. This reduces the cost of query evaluation and reduces the consumption of system resources (e.g. I/O, CPU and buffering at run time) [47, 96, 108]. Unfortunately, in practice, statistical information is not precise at all times [64, 108]. A brute-force solution to guarantee up-to-date statistical data is to force the system to update the statistics every time the data is changed (e.g. every update, add or delete on a relation) [108]. However, this is not practical and in real life statistics are only updated occasionally [108]. Therefore, optimisers in practice use an *estimated* cost in the absence of the exact cost. Chaudhuri states that an optimiser is “only as good as its cost estimates” [28].

There are other challenges facing query optimisers when evaluating equivalent
plans, apart from the accuracy of the statistics [64]. Query optimisers sometimes have insufficient information about the run-time environment, such as the available resources, or when they have to handle user-defined queries. The situation also becomes difficult when systems are confronted with very unevenly distributed data values or predicates that are complex or correlated. All these situations influence the effectiveness of the query optimiser [68].

Trying to estimate selectivities in dynamic settings, such as data streams [112], or in non-relational contexts, such as XML databases [98,122], also poses challenges. It may even be impossible to obtain any statistical data, because the query is running on remote servers [121]. Detailed information may also not be available because a user issues an atypical ad-hoc query or utilises parameter markers in a query [61,68]. Section 2.6 will discuss the main approaches that deal with inaccuracy in the statistical data used by optimisers.

Inaccurate statistics provided to query optimisers lead to them choosing poor execution plans [18,64]. Leis et al. show experimentally that even good optimisation algorithms perform poorly in the case of inaccurate statistical information [76]. A number of techniques can be used to improve the accuracy of the statistics in the system catalog. The main examples of these techniques are sampling [74,93], histograms [63,96,99] and probabilistic methods [55,113]. Histograms can be used for estimating relation size or selectivity of predicates [12,23]. This technique has been adopted by some well-known DBMSs such as DB2, Oracle and SQL Server [12,63]. More recent research utilises probabilistic approaches such as probabilistic wavelet synopses, which were originally used in signal and image processing [55].

We now describe histograms in more detail. Having accurate and exact information about data distributions is helpful yet infeasible since it requires huge storage space. Histograms are useful in this case to give good approximations [99]. Moreover, they are used for selectivity estimation and other database operations such as partition-based temporal join execution [63,96]. In general, histograms are an approach to approximate a data distribution by calculating the frequency of an attribute value [66]. They divide the values of an attribute into k buckets/ranges and count the number of tuples that lie within the range of each bucket [99]. Usu-
ally, the distinct values of an attribute assist in defining the range of histogram’s buckets [99,108]. The value of \( k \) can be fixed or changed dynamically [28]. The value of \( k \) determines the level of accuracy. The bigger the value of \( k \), the more accurate the estimate is but the more memory that is required [28]. A practical example of the use of histograms and how they are generated will be provided in Section 5.3. There are two main types of histograms: *equi-width* and *equi-height* (or *equi-depth*) [28,96,108]. In an equi-width histogram, all buckets have the same size, which means that each bucket covers the same number of distinct values. On the other hand, the aim in an equi-height histogram is that each bucket has the same number of tuples, which may mean that buckets cover different ranges of distinct values. If the cardinality of the considered table is \( \Omega \), then each bucket in an equi-height histogram has approximately \( \Omega/k \) tuples.

The general assumption in histograms is that the values of each bucket are uniformly distributed [28,99]. Correlations between attributes is one of the biggest challenges for optimisers. An attempt to overcome this problem is the use of multidimensional histograms [23,50,63]. However, applying this automatically in practice is not straightforward since the number of possibly correlated attributes is large and finding the right balance between the need for joint information and minimising the size of histograms is not a trivial task [28].

Guy Lohman states that in practice, inaccurate estimation for parameters in a cost model is considered as one of the major causes of poor performance and a common challenge for most query optimisers [79]. One of the practical examples of challenges facing DBMSs is a query with unknown parameters, such as ‘*Age BETWEEN x AND y*’. Such a query still poses a challenge for the optimiser even with good histograms, since the performance of the selected plan differs from one execution to another based on the values of \( x \) and \( y \). Lohman also discusses errors in selectivity estimation, especially for join operators and their implication in real life. Indexes can help in this case but to have accurate estimates, the system should perform frequent maintenance which adds extra cost and overhead for the system. Identifying the number of distinct values for an attribute is used by some optimisers to predicate the selectivity of a predicate, as we discussed earlier. Consider a case
where an attribute has 6 distinct values, while 99.99% of rows that satisfy a predicate have the same value. Some optimisers, such as DB2, calculate the selectivity of the predicate as \( \frac{1}{\text{distinct values}} \), which is 0.167 in this case; however the true selectivity is 0.9999 \( \times 10^{-4} \). This huge difference between the estimated selectivity and the true selectivity leads to the optimiser choosing a suboptimal plan.

Determining the selectivity of correlated attributes remains a hard problem for optimisers to solve since it requires pre-knowledge about the nature of the data. Usually optimisers under-estimate predicates involving correlated attributes which leads to suboptimal solutions. For example, in a cars database with 10 makers and 100 models, the usual selectivity estimate for the predicate \( \text{Model} = 'Accord' \) AND \( \text{Make} = 'Honda' \) is \( \frac{1}{100} \times \frac{1}{10} = 0.001 \). However, the actual selectivity is \( \frac{1}{100} = 0.01 \) due to the correlation between the \( \text{Make} \) and \( \text{Model} \) attributes, since only Honda makes the Accord model. Currently to avoid such problems, database administrators should deliberately update the selectivity of correlated predicates \( \times 10^{-4} \). These kinds of errors result in query execution plans far from optimal. Consequently, an optimiser should try to avoid potentially bad plans rather than strive for an optimal plan based on unreliable information \( \times 10^{-4} \). In this thesis, we propose an optimisation approach that tries to avoid bad plans.

2.4 Selection ordering

In this thesis, one of the problems we are interested in is the selection ordering problem. The selection operator, denoted by \( \sigma \) in the relational algebra, is an operator common to many data querying languages [101]. It is also known as a filter in other contexts such as data stream processing [16,19,42] and sensor networks [43, 48,57,97], where there is renewed interest in improving the efficiency of processing these operators. A very common setting is determining the order in which to apply a set of commutative filters to a stream or a set of data items, e.g. tuples of a relation, so as to keep the processing costs to a minimum. In the following, we introduce some basic definitions and discuss the selection ordering problem.
2.4. Selection ordering

2.4.1 Basic definitions

This section presents a formal definition of the basic selection ordering problem, where both the predicates selectivities and costs of operators are assumed to be known exactly. The selectivity of the predicate $p$ is defined as the probability that a tuple passes through the predicate filter, or alternatively, as the fraction of tuples filtered by the selection predicate [37]. In general, when the selectivity increases, the run-time of the query increases as well [31]. The cost of a selection operator refers to the cost of applying the selection operator to a single tuple [37]. From now on, we will strip out the predicates from the definition of the problem and only refer to their selectivities. The problem can be viewed as ordering a set of selection operators or as considering a single operator with a conjunction of predicates in which we need to order the predicates. The former is what we consider in the following definitions. However, more insight about the two views will be provided in Section 2.4.2.

Definition 2.4.1 Given a set $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \ldots, \sigma_n\}$ of selection operators, for $1 \leq i \leq n$, each selection operator $\sigma_i$ has a selectivity $s_i \in [0, 1]$ and a cost $c_i \in \mathbb{R}^+$. 

Definition 2.4.2 For a selection operator $\sigma_i$ with selectivity $s_i$ and cost $c_i$, the rank $r_i$ of operator $\sigma_i$ is defined as [37, 73]:

$$r_i = \frac{s_i - 1}{c_i}$$  \hspace{1cm} (2.4.1)

The rank plays an important role in finding the optimal order for a given set of selection operators as we will discuss in the following section. Let $\pi^n$ be the set of all possible permutations over $1, 2, \ldots, n$. For $\pi_j \in \pi^n$, $\pi_j(i)$ denotes the $i$-th element of $\pi_j$.

Definition 2.4.3 A query execution plan $p_j$ is a permutation $\sigma_{\pi_j(1)}, \sigma_{\pi_j(2)}, \ldots, \sigma_{\pi_j(n)}$ of the $n$ selection operators. The set of all possible query execution plans is given by:

$$P = \{p \mid p = \sigma_{\pi(1)}, \sigma_{\pi(2)}, \ldots, \sigma_{\pi(n)} \text{ such that } \pi \in \pi^n\}.$$  

Let $\Omega$ be the cardinality of the relation on which we execute the selection oper-
2.4. Selection ordering

The cost of evaluating plan \( p_j \) is given by [61]:

\[
\text{Cost}(p_j) = \Omega \left( c_{\pi(1)} + s_{\pi(1)}c_{\pi(2)} + s_{\pi(1)}s_{\pi(2)}c_{\pi(3)} + \cdots + \prod_{i=1}^{n-1} s_{\pi(i)}c_{\pi(n)} \right) 
\]

\[
= \Omega \left( \sum_{i=1}^{n} \left( \prod_{j=1}^{i-1} s_{\pi(j)} \right) c_{\pi(i)} \right) \quad (2.4.2)
\]

The assumption in the above formula is that the selectivities of the predicates are independent of each other. For the joint selectivity of multiple attributes, much early work and many systems make the \textit{attribute value independence} (AVI) assumption. This assumes that the selectivity of a set of operators \( \{\sigma_{i_1}, \sigma_{i_2}, \ldots \sigma_{i_m}\} \) is equal to \( s_{i_1} \times s_{i_2} \times \cdots \times s_{i_m} \). If instead a system stores (some) joint selectivities (it is infeasible for it to store all of them), we can use the AVI assumption to “fill in the gaps” or use the estimation approach advocated in [81].

2.4.2 Selection ordering problem

There exist techniques for ordering a set of selection predicates at logical optimisation stage to filter out as many tuples as early as possible at the lowest possible cost, by using the concept of ranking [62, 73]. Sorting the operators in non-decreasing order of their ranks results in the minimal expected pipelined processing costs [62]. Assuming we have accurate values for both \( s_i \) and \( c_i \), we can use Equation (2.4.1) to calculate the rank \( r_i \) of \( \sigma_i \). Clearly, the computation of the ranks and the sorting can be done in polynomial time. Basically, ordering selection operators optimally is a solved problem, but only when given exact values for the \( s_i \) and \( c_i \).

These techniques that use the ranking concept rely on having accurate values for the operators’ selectivities, i.e. the percentage of tuples passing a filter, and their processing costs (per tuple). Getting the estimation of selectivities (and/or costs) wrong can lead to high overall costs for the pipelined execution. As we discussed in Section 2.3, estimating the selectivities of simple predicates on base relations in a relational database is fairly well understood and can be done quite accurately [55, 63]. However, the situation changes once we are confronted with very unevenly distributed data values or predicates that are complex or correlated, such as cases with dynamic settings like data streams [112]. It is also hard to estimate
2.4. Selection ordering

statistical data in non-relational contexts [98, 122]. It may also be hard to obtain some statistical data because the query is running on remote servers or heterogeneous DBMS due to a delay in the network or the availability of the server [121].

Similar optimisation problems have been studied in the context of sequential testing. Here the goal is to find faulty components as quickly as possible by testing them one by one. Each component has a probability of working and a cost for testing it. One of the earliest proposed solutions [67] relies on ranking the components and then ordering them by their ranks, very similar to the selection ordering described above.

There has been a renewed interest in pipelined filter ordering recently. Babu et al. investigate the effect of correlated selection predicates on the adaptive processing of data streams [19], while Neumann et al. avoid the multiple evaluation of common subexpressions in selection predicates [92]. Finally, Condon et al. present algorithms for pipelined filter processing in a distributed setting [37]. The problems discussed in the first two papers are NP-hard, while for the problems discussed in the last paper efficient algorithms have been developed.

Finding the right order of a set of selection operators is vital for both materialised and pipelined evaluations. As we mentioned earlier, an optimal plan should filter out as many tuples as early as possible. If we think about the selection ordering problem as applying one operator at a time using materialised evaluation, then using the optimal plan will minimise the sizes of the intermediate tables that are generated. This in turn reduces the cost and time of storing and reading the intermediate tables from disk and eventually results in faster execution [52]. On the other hand, if we think about the ordering problem in terms of a conjunction of predicates and employ pipelined evaluation, then when processing a tuple it is important to discard it as soon as possible if it does not satisfy the conjunctive condition. Therefore, assuming the cost of testing each predicate is the same, the optimal plan should test predicates with smaller selectivity values before those with larger selectivity values. Such an ordering leads to fewer comparisons and hence faster query execution.
2.5 Join ordering

In this thesis, we also study the join ordering problem. The join operator is a common operator to many querying languages [11, 21]. Usually it is denoted by $\bowtie$ in relational algebra [101]. Studying the join operator is important since it is known to be one of the expensive operators in query optimisation [24]. Finding an efficient order for a set of join operators is still a challenge for query optimisers [61] and the join ordering problem still attracts much attention in the literature. Some papers study the complexity of the problem [33, 87, 94], while others consider heuristics to solve the problem [24, 62]. In order to study the join ordering problem, three parameters should be specified: the allowed query graph structure, the possible join trees to be used as logical query plans and the cost criteria [24, 28]. These parameters play a major role in identifying the complexity of the problem and possible approaches to solve the problem. The following sections define these parameters for the join ordering problem considered in this thesis.

2.5.1 Join ordering problem

This section introduces some basic definitions related to the join ordering problem. Similar to Section 2.4, the assumption here is that the cardinalities of the relations and the selectivities of the join predicates are known exactly.

**Definition 2.5.1** A join query $Q$ is a pair $(R, P)$, where $R = \{R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_n\}$ is a set of $n + 1$ relations, $n \geq 1$, and $P$ is a set of join predicates $p_{i,j} \in P$ representing a join between relations $R_i$ and $R_j$, $0 \leq i, j \leq n$. Each predicate $p_{i,j}$ has a corresponding *selectivity* $s_{i,j}$ which is defined as the fraction of tuples from the Cartesian product of $R_i$ and $R_j$ which satisfy the predicate $p_{i,j}$. Each relation $R_i \in R$ has a *cardinality* $r_i$ which is defined as the number of tuples in $R_i$. [73]

The assumption here is that there is at most one predicate between each pair of relations. We also assume that the predicate uses a basic comparison operator (i.e. one of the following comparison operators: $=, \neq, <, >, \leq$ or $\geq$). Therefore, the output cardinality after joining $R_i$ and $R_j$ with a given join predicate $p_{i,j}$ of
2.5. Join ordering

selectivity $s_{i,j}$ is [73]:

$$|R_i \bowtie_{p_{i,j}} R_j| = s_{i,j} \times |R_i| \times |R_j| = s_{i,j} \times r_i \times r_j$$  (2.5.1)

It can be noticed from the above equation that if $s_{i,j} = 1$, then the join is a Cartesian product. On the other hand, if $s_{i,j} = 0$ then the output cardinality will be zero and no tuples will be produced after joining $R_i$ and $R_j$. We assume that the selectivities of predicates are independent of each other.

A join query $Q$ can be represented as a graph, known as a join query graph.

**Definition 2.5.2** Given a join query $Q = (R, P)$, the join query graph $G_Q = (V, E)$ for $Q$ is an undirected graph, where each node in $V$ represents a relation from $R$ and there is an edge between $R_i$ and $R_j$ in $E$ if there is a join predicate $p_{i,j}$ in $P$ [49].

Join query graphs, or simply query graphs, can take different forms. The ones that we consider in this thesis are acyclic query graphs and in particular chain query graphs.

**Definition 2.5.3** An acyclic query graph is a query graph with no cycles, while a chain query graph is an acyclic query graph in which each node (i.e. relation) has at most two incident edges (i.e. predicates).

**Definition 2.5.4** Given a join query graph $G_Q = (V, E)$ for a join query $Q = (R, P)$ as defined in Definition 2.5.2, where $R = \{R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_n\}$, $G_Q$ is called a connected chain query graph if it is a chain query graph and there is a path from $R_0$ to $R_n$.

Figure 2.2 shows three different forms of acyclic query graph. Both Figures 2.2(b) and (c) are chain query graphs while Figure 2.2(a) is not. The only connected chain query graph is the one in Figure 2.2(c).

In this thesis we consider only connected chain query graphs. This means that the join query can be evaluated without having to perform a Cartesian product between any two relations. This implies that if there are $n + 1$ relations in $R$ then there are $n$ predicates in $P$. Let us now consider the following definitions about join trees.
Definition 2.5.5 A *join tree* is a binary tree that represents the algebraic expression of a join query, where leaf nodes represent relations and non-leaf nodes represent join operators.

There are different types of join tree and generally they are classified into two classes: *linear trees* and *non-linear trees* [38]. In linear trees, each join has at least one base relation. Left-deep and right-deep trees are examples of linear trees, while bushy trees are non-linear trees [38,73]. Each type of join tree may require a different optimisation approach [24]. Therefore, it is important to specify what join trees will be considered before optimising any given join problem. For example some studies consider bushy trees, while others use left-deep trees [87]. Ioannidis and Kang state that sometimes, for example when using probabilistic algorithms, finding optimal bushy trees can be easier than finding optimal left-deep trees [65]. In our study, we consider linear trees and more specificity we use *left-deep join trees* which are defined next [52].

**Definition 2.5.6** A *left-deep join tree* (LDJT) is a join tree where the right child of each non-leaf node represents a relation $R_i \in R$. 

![Figure 2.2: Acyclic query graphs.](image-url)
2.5. Join ordering

Linear trees (and therefore LDJTs) have a number of useful properties. One property is that there is only one intermediate result at any stage to be considered by the query optimiser [73,86]. Therefore, the cardinality of the intermediate results can be estimated relatively easily, since each join involves at least one base relation. Another property is that there is one-to-one mapping between a linear tree and a (logical) execution plan [86]. An execution plan is the order in which operators are to be performed at execution time. For example, the LDJT of Figure 2.3 corresponds to the execution plan (((((R₀ ⋈ R₁) ⋈ R₂) ... ) ⋈ Rₙ). Moreover, the number of possible linear trees is considerably less than the number of bushy trees [52,86]. For example, the number of left-deep join trees for a query graph with \( n \) relations is \( n! \) when Cartesian products are allowed. However, if we consider a chain query graph with no cross products, then the number of left-deep join trees is \( 2^{n-1} \) [86]. On the other hand, the number of bushy trees is \( \frac{(2n - 2)!}{(n - 1)!} \) [52,86].

Our aim is to find the left-deep join tree of minimum cost. The following property is very useful in finding the optimal LDJT, as will be shown in the following sections.

**Definition 2.5.7** The optimality principle states that if tree \( T \) is an optimal join tree for a set of relations \( R \), then any sub-tree \( T' \) of \( T \) is optimal for the relations in \( T' \) [86].

The join ordering problem is far from trivial. Therefore, in order to study the problem under inaccurate statistics we decided to start using a basic setting and find the LDJT that minimises the cost of evaluating a chain query. As mentioned in Section 2.2, we are also only considering logical query optimisation. Moreover, as we will discuss in the next section, the cost that we consider is symmetric (i.e. \( \text{Cost}(R_i \bowtie R_j) = \text{Cost}(R_j \bowtie R_i) \)). Therefore, under these assumptions, it is easy at this stage to transfer any LDJT to a right-deep join tree as they are both linear join trees [86]. The optimal LDJT that is chosen by the optimiser and its cost are passed to the physical query optimiser as inputs [38,52]. These inputs along with other parameters, such as index availability and access paths, as well as the implementation algorithm of the join (e.g. index scan or nested-loop join) that is adopted during physical query optimisation, influences the choice of query evaluation.
2.5. Join ordering

For example, pipelined query evaluation cannot be used if the physical optimisation step uses a sort-merge algorithm to perform the joins [38]. Moreover, restricting the space of logical query plans to be generated from LDJTs undoubtedly influences and sometimes limits the choice of approaches to be used at physical query optimisation. For example, using parallelism to build hash tables at the physical optimisation stage is possible with right-deep join trees but not with LDJTs [104].

2.5.2 Cost formalisation

Optimisers usually aim to minimise resource usage such as disk access in order to reduce query execution time [38]. Moreover, there are a number of different measures for calculating the cost of a given join tree \( T \). Some measure the cost based on the number of pages fetched [62]. Another well-known measure is to consider the size of the intermediate results generated by the joins [49]. This measure is denoted by \( C_{\text{out}}(T) \), representing the summation of the cardinalities of the results in sub-tree \( T \). It is sufficient to use a relatively simple cost measure as long as the statistical information provided is reasonably accurate or the optimiser takes into account the inaccuracy of the statistical information [76]. For a given tree \( T \), \( C_{\text{out}}(T) \) is defined as follows [49]:

\[
C_{\text{out}}(T) = \begin{cases} 
0 & \text{if } T \text{ is a single relation} \\
|T| + C_{\text{out}}(T_1) + C_{\text{out}}(T_2) & \text{if } T = T_1 \land T_2 
\end{cases}
\]

Next we formulate the cost function for a left-deep join tree which is produced from a given connected chain query graph. Assume that a set \( R = \{R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_n\} \) of \( n + 1 \) relations is given where each relation has a cardinality \( r_i \). Consider a connected chain query graph with a set of predicates. Given the set \( S = \{s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n\} \) of \( n \) selectivities, the selectivity \( s_i \) represents the predicate selectivity between \( R_{i-1} \) and \( R_i \). This simplifies our previous convention in Section 2.5.1 where \( s_{i-1,i} \) represents the predicate selectivity between \( R_{i-1} \) and \( R_i \). For a given left-deep join tree \( T \) (see Figure 2.3), there are \( n \) sub-trees. A sub-tree \( T_i \), where \( 1 \leq i \leq n \), is associated with the join that has relation \( R_i \) as the right branch. Considering this left-deep
2.5. Join ordering

Figure 2.3: Left-deep join tree $T$

join tree $T$, the $C_{out}$ cost formula can be reformulated as follows:

$$C_{out}(T) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} |T_i| \quad (2.5.2)$$

Equation (2.5.2) can be used to calculate the cardinality of the sub-trees. Let us define an auxiliary selectivity $s_0 = 1$ which simplifies the cost formulation and does not affect the result. The cardinality calculations for $T_1$ and $T_2$ in the left-deep join tree of Figure 2.3 are as follows:

$$|T_1| = |R_0 \bowtie R_1| = s_0 \times r_0 \times s_1 \times r_1$$

$$|T_2| = |(R_0 \bowtie R_1) \bowtie R_2| = s_0 \times r_0 \times s_1 \times r_1 \times s_2 \times r_2$$

From the above example, we see that the cardinality of any given sub-tree $T_i$ is simply the product of the relation cardinalities and the join selectivities that are involved in the sub-tree. Consequently, the cardinality for any sub-tree $T_i$ can be computed as follows:

$$|T_i| = \prod_{j=0}^{i} (s_j \times r_j)$$

Since $C_{out}$ is the sum of the cardinality of all $n$ sub-trees, Equation (2.5.2) can
2.5. Join ordering

be rewritten as follows:

$$C_{\text{out}}(T) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \left( \prod_{j=0}^{i} (s_j \times r_j) \right)$$  \hspace{1cm} (2.5.3)

The $C_{\text{out}}$ cost measure satisfies the optimality principle, where if tree $T$ is an optimal join tree base on $C_{\text{out}}$, then any sub-tree $T'$ of $T$ is also an optimal tree [86]. Another property of $C_{\text{out}}$ is symmetry, where for any relations $R_i$ and $R_j$, $C_{\text{out}}(R_i \bowtie R_j) = C_{\text{out}}(R_j \bowtie R_i)$ [86].

The simplicity of a cost formula and its ease of calculation are desirable properties in query optimisation [76]. As seen above, the $C_{\text{out}}$ cost formula is relatively simple and this is one of the reasons we chose it for our study. Moreover, it has some useful theoretical properties such as symmetry and satisfying the optimality principle, as we will see in the next section. Since we are studying minmax regret in the context of query optimisation, we chose a simple single measure for cost to start with before considering other more complicated measures.

2.5.3 Finding an optimal left-deep join tree

Let $Q = (R, P)$ be a connected chain query, where $R = \{R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_n\}$ is a set of $n + 1$ relations such that $n \geq 2$ and $P$ is a set of join predicates. We present in this section a polynomial time algorithm that finds the optimal left-deep join tree for $Q$ [53, 62, 73, 88]. Before we discuss the proposed algorithm, we introduce some basic definitions and lemmas.

**Definition 2.5.8** A precedence graph $G_i = (V_i, E_i)$ of $Q = (R, P)$ is a tree where each node in $V_i$ represents a relation in $R$, each edge in $E_i$ represents a predicate in $P$, and the root is $R_i \in R$ [86].

Let $G^P = \{G_0, G_1, \ldots, G_n\}$ be the set of all precedence graphs for the connected chain query graph $Q$. Since $Q$ is a chain query, a precedence graph is a tree with a maximum of two branches such as those shown in Figure 2.4. Precedence graphs $G_0$ and $G_n$ are always chains, as illustrated in Figures 2.4(a) and 2.4(c) respectively.

Since we have a maximum of two branches in a precedence graph $G_i$, we use $\pi_{iL}(j)$ and $\pi_{iR}(j)$ to identify the index (i.e. position) of any relation in the left and
right branches of $G_i$ respectively. Therefore, the children of $R_i$ in $G_i$ have the index of $\pi_{iL}(1)$ and $\pi_{iR}(1)$. For example, for $G_{n-2}$ in Figure 2.4(b), $\pi_{(n-2)L}(1) = R_{n-3}$ and $\pi_{(n-2)R}(2) = R_n$. In the case of precedence graphs for $G_0$ and $G_n$, we can use either $\pi_{iL}(j)$ or $\pi_{iR}(j)$ to indicate the positions of any relations in $G_0$ and $G_n$. However, we prefer to use $\pi_{iR}(j)$ with $G_0$ and $\pi_{iL}(j)$ with $G_n$. We can generally say that $\pi_{iL}(u)$ and $\pi_{iR}(v)$ are used to identify the index of any relation in any given precedence graph $G_i$ where $0 \leq i \leq n$ such that $u \in [1,i]$ and $v \in [1,n - i]$.

Based on the given precedence graph $G_i$, the cost formula $C_{out}$ for any relation or sequence of relations can be defined in a recursive way by introducing the following functions:

\[
C(R_i) = 0 \quad \text{if } R_i \text{ is the root}
\]
\[
C(R_j) = r_j \times s_j \quad \text{if } R_j \text{ is any relation other than the root}
\]
\[
C(MN) = C(M) + \Gamma(M) \times C(N) \quad \text{where } M \text{ and } N \text{ are sequences of relations}
\]
\[
\Gamma(N) = \prod_{R_j \in N} (r_j \times s_j)
\]

**Definition 2.5.9** The rank for any sequence of relations $N$ is computed as follows:

\[
Rank(N) = \frac{\Gamma(N) - 1}{C(N)} \quad (2.5.1)
\]
The following lemma defines a property of the cost formula $C_{\text{out}}$ that allows us to use the rank formula to decide the relative order of any sequences of relations in the optimal plan.

**Lemma 2.5.10** The cost formula $C_{\text{out}}$ has the adjacent sequence interchange (ASI) property. Therefore, for any sequences of relations $L, M, N$ and $O$, where $M$ and $N$ are non-empty sequences, the following is true given that both $(LMNO)$ and $(LNMO)$ are consistent with the given precedence graph:

$$C_{\text{out}}(LMNO) \leq C_{\text{out}}(LNMO) \iff \text{Rank}(M) \leq \text{Rank}(N)$$

**Proof:** This proof is based on [62, 73]. Using the recursive formulation for $C_{\text{out}}$, we break down the cost calculations of $C_{\text{out}}(LMNO)$ and $C_{\text{out}}(LNMO)$ as follows:

$$C_{\text{out}}(LMNO) = C(L) + \Gamma(L) \times C(M) + \Gamma(L) \times \Gamma(M) \times C(N) + \Gamma(L) \times \Gamma(M) \times \Gamma(N) \times C(O)$$

$$C_{\text{out}}(LNMO) = C(L) + \Gamma(L) \times C(N) + \Gamma(L) \times \Gamma(N) \times C(M) + \Gamma(L) \times \Gamma(N) \times \Gamma(M) \times C(O)$$

If we subtract the two costs we get:

$$C_{\text{out}}(LMNO) - C_{\text{out}}(LNMO) = \Gamma(L) \left( C(M) + \Gamma(M) \times C(N) \right) - \Gamma(L) \left( C(N) + \Gamma(N) \times C(M) \right)$$

$$C_{\text{out}}(LMNO) - C_{\text{out}}(LNMO) = \Gamma(L) \times C(M) \times C(N) \left( \frac{\Gamma(M) - 1}{C(M)} - \frac{\Gamma(N) - 1}{C(N)} \right)$$

$$C_{\text{out}}(LMNO) - C_{\text{out}}(LNMO) = \Gamma(L) \times C(M) \times C(N) \left( \text{Rank}(M) - \text{Rank}(N) \right)$$

(2.5.2)

The sign of Equation (2.5.2) is determined by the result of the difference in ranks since the other terms are always positive. As a result, the cost $C_{\text{out}}$ has the ASI property and we have the following:
2.5. Join ordering

\[ C_{\text{out}}(LMNO) \leq C_{\text{out}}(LNMO) \iff \text{Rank}(M) \leq \text{Rank}(N) \]

Now let us introduce some new terminology which will be used next. A node in a precedence graph is a single relation or a group of relations. Consider the following lemma which states that if a parent node in any given precedence graph \( G_i \) has a rank greater than or equal to the rank of its child, then the child node will appear immediately after the parent node in the optimal plan with no node in between. The proof for Lemma 2.5.11 can be found in [88].

**Lemma 2.5.11** For any given precedence graph \( G_i \), if there exist two nodes \( M \) and \( N \) such that \( \pi_{i_L}(u) = M \) and \( \pi_{i_L}(u+1) = N \) where \( 1 \leq u \leq i-1 \) (or \( \pi_{i_R}(v) = M \) and \( \pi_{i_R}(v+1) = N \) where \( 1 \leq v \leq n-i-1 \)) with \( \text{Rank}(M) \geq \text{Rank}(N) \), then in the optimal plan, \( M \) will be followed immediately by \( N \) with no relation in between. This is called *precedence adjacency* property.

We now present an algorithm that finds the optimal LDJT for a connected chain query graph using an ASI cost formula. This algorithm is based on one that was first introduced by Ibaraki and Kameda [62] and then extended by Krishnamurthy et al. to cover further cost functions which have the ASI property [73]. This algorithm is relevant since some aspects of it are used in our novel heuristic for the join ordering problem with interval selectivities discussed in Chapter 7.

The algorithm is stated formally as Algorithm 1, but let us describe the general idea here. We find the optimal plan for each precedence graph and the overall optimal plan is the one with the smallest cost among them. In other words, we consider each relation as a starting point for building the optimal plan, after which we choose the plan with the smallest cost among them to be the overall optimal plan.

In order to find the optimal plan for a given precedence graph \( G_i \), we first *normalise* the two branches of \( G_i \). The purpose of the normalisation step is to sort the nodes on each branch in non-decreasing order according to their ranks. If there exists an index \( u \) such that \( \text{Rank}(\pi_{i_L}(u)) \geq \text{Rank}(\pi_{i_L}(u+1)) \) where \( 1 \leq u \leq i-1 \)
Algorithm 1: FindingOptimalLDJT

1. getQueryOptimalLDJT(Q)
   \begin{itemize}
   \item \textbf{Input:} Connected chain query graph Q
   \item \textbf{Output:} Optimal LDJT solution optSol for Q
   \end{itemize}
   \begin{algorithmic}
   \STATE \text{// Let } G_0, \ldots, G_n \text{ be the precedence graphs for } Q \text{.}
   \STATE \text{optSol} = \text{getTreeSolution}(G_0); \label{line:optSol}
   \STATE \FOR {1 \leq i \leq n}
   \STATE \hspace{1em} tempSol = \text{getTreeSolution}(G_i); \label{line:tempSol}
   \STATE \hspace{1em} \IF {\text{Cost}(\text{optSol}) > \text{Cost}(\text{tempSol})}
   \STATE \hspace{2em} \text{optSol} = \text{tempSol}; \label{line:optSol_update}
   \ENDIF
   \ENDFOR
   \STATE \text{return} \text{optSol};
   \end{algorithmic}

2. getTreeSolution(G_i)
   \begin{itemize}
   \item \textbf{Input:} precedence graph G_i
   \item \textbf{Output:} Optimal LDJT solution sol for G_i
   \end{itemize}
   \begin{algorithmic}
   \STATE \text{normLeft} = \text{normalise(left branch of } G_i); \label{line:normLeft}
   \STATE \text{normRight} = \text{normalise(right branch of } G_i); \label{line:normRight}
   \STATE \text{normalisedSequence} = R_i + \text{merge(normLeft, normRight)}; \label{line:normalisedSequence}
   \STATE \text{return} \text{denormalise(normalisedSequence)}; \label{line:return}
   \end{algorithmic}

3. normalise(C)
   \begin{itemize}
   \item \textbf{Input:} A chain C of relations
   \item \textbf{Output:} A normalised sequence for C
   \end{itemize}
   \begin{algorithmic}
   \STATE \text{while there is a node } M \text{ with child } N \text{ such that } \text{Rank}(M) \geq \text{Rank}(N) \text{ do}
   \STATE \hspace{1em} Group M and N in a new node;
   \STATE \text{return } C; \label{line:return_C}
   \end{algorithmic}
(or an index $v$ such that $\text{Rank}(\pi_{i_R}(v)) \geq \text{Rank}(\pi_{i_R}(v + 1))$ where $1 \leq v \leq n - i - 1$ for the right branch), then we combine both $\pi_{i_R}(u)$ and $\pi_{i_L}(u + 1)$ into one node and recalculate the rank for the new node. This process continues until the end of the branch. As a result, the nodes of the branch are sorted according to their ranks (normalised). Once the two branches are normalised, we merge the nodes on them in non-decreasing order according to their ranks. The optimal plan for the precedence graph $G_i$ is $R_i$ followed by the unpacked (denormalised) sorted sequence.

For precedence graphs $G_0$ and $G_n$, there is only one plan to consider which will be their optimal plan. This is because $G_0$ and $G_n$ are chains of relations.

**Example 2.5.1** Let $Q$ be the connected chain query graph shown in Figure 2.5. Let $R = \{R_0, R_1, R_2, R_3\}$ be the set of relations involved in $Q$ with the cardinalities of the relations as follows: $r_0 = 200$, $r_1 = 2000$, $r_2 = 10000$ and $r_3 = 100$. Let $S = \{s_1, s_2, s_3\}$ be the set of selectivities for the join predicates, where $s_1 = 0.01$, $s_2 = 0.2$ and $s_3 = 0.5$.

Algorithm 1 starts by passing the query graph $Q$ to $\text{getQueryOptimalLDJT}$. This function considers all precedence graphs for $Q$ and finds the optimal plan for each of them. The plan with the smallest cost is considered as the overall optimal solution. The function $\text{getTreeSolution}$ is used to find the optimal plan for a specific precedence graph.

In this example, let us consider finding the optimal plan for the precedence
2.5. Join ordering

graph $G_1$ (shown in Figure 2.6) using $getTreeSolution$. Two lists are created by $getTreeSolution$ to hold the normalised order of each branch using $normalise$. Since the left branch consists of only one relation, it is already normalised. Therefore, $normLeft = R_0$. In order to normalise the right branch, the rank for each relation should be calculated first. The following are the rank calculations using Equation (2.5.1):

\[
\begin{align*}
    \text{Rank}(R_2) &= \frac{(10000 \times 0.2) - 1}{10000 \times 0.2} = 0.9995 \\
    \text{Rank}(R_3) &= \frac{(100 \times 0.5) - 1}{100 \times 0.5} = 0.98
\end{align*}
\]

From the above equations, we notice that $\text{Rank}(R_2) > \text{Rank}(R_3)$ which means that the parent relation has a greater rank than its child. Therefore, $R_2$ and $R_3$ should be grouped (i.e. combined) in a new node, say $R_{2,3}$, and the new rank calculated as follows:

\[
\begin{align*}
    \text{Rank}(R_{2,3}) &= \frac{\Gamma(R_{2,3}) - 1}{C(R_{2,3})} = \frac{\Gamma(R_{2,3}) - 1}{C(R_2) + \Gamma(R_2) \times C(R_3)} \\
    &= \frac{(r_2 \times s_2 \times r_3 \times s_3) - 1}{r_2 \times s_2 + r_2 \times s_2 \times r_3 \times s_3} = 0.9804
\end{align*}
\]

Now the right branch is normalised, so $normRight = R_{2,3}$. The overall solution for $G_1$ will be the root $R_1$ followed by the nodes from lists $normLeft$ and $normRight$ sorted in non-decreasing order of their ranks. Therefore, in this case we need to find the correct order for $R_0$ and $R_{2,3}$. We already know the rank for $R_{2,3}$; the following is the calculation of the rank for $R_0$:

\[
\begin{align*}
    \text{Rank}(R_0) &= \frac{(200 \times 0.01) - 1}{200 \times 0.01} = 0.5
\end{align*}
\]

The temporary solution for $G_1$ is $normalisedSequence = R_1, R_0, R_{2,3}$, since $\text{Rank}(R_0) < \text{Rank}(R_{2,3})$. The last step is to denormalise $normalisedSequence$ (i.e. unpack the nodes to a sequence of relations) to find the overall solution for $G_1$, which is $R_1, R_0, R_2, R_3$.

The above process is repeated for each precedence graph in order to find its optimal plan. The algorithm then chooses the plan with the smallest cost (among the solutions for all precedence graphs) as the overall optimal solution for the query graph $Q$. 

$\diamond$
2.6 Optimisation under inaccuracy

Most database query optimisers use cost models to estimate the costs of query plans and to choose an efficient one [12, 22, 44, 59, 105]. Obviously, in cost models some parameters may be inaccurate or even unknown as we discussed in Section 2.3. Clearly, without any information to go on, it will be difficult to perform query optimisation, so in the following we cover different assumptions on the available data and how to make use of it.

There are number of approaches for dealing with inaccuracy in parameters during the query optimisation process. Some suggest modelling the inaccuracy using a probability distribution over a random variable [4, 5]. However in many real-life problems there is a lack of information about the accuracy of a parameter estimate and its probability distribution [32, 99]. In the presence of inaccuracy, some use the mean based on the probability information [68, 119]. However, this is not suitable for cases where a high quality solution is required. Some DBMSs use pre-defined default values for situations where the selectivity of some predicates is unavailable [12]. Alternatively some DBMSs perform what is called dynamic statistics which is a technique that runs an SQL query to scan a small random part of a table in order to get a selectivity estimation for some predicates [12].

Using the mean or modal value of the parameters to find the plan with least cost under the assumption that this value remains constant during query execution is called Least Specific Cost (LSC) in [32]. As Chu et al. point out in [32], if the parameters vary significantly, this does not guarantee finding the plan of least expected cost. An alternative is to use probabilistic information about the parameters, an approach known as Least Expected Cost (LEC) [32]. (A discussion regarding the circumstances under which LEC or LSC is best appears in [31].) In decision-theoretic terms, we are making decisions under risk, maximising the expected utility. However, probability distributions for the possible parameter values are needed to make this approach work, whereas in our case we assume that we do not have this information.

In parametric query optimisation several plans can be precompiled and then, depending on the query parameters, one plan can be selected for execution [51].
Moreover, in a dynamic environment, such as stream processing, one can more quickly switch to a better plan when the parameters change. However, if there is a large number of optimal plans, each covering a small region of the parameter space, this becomes problematic. First of all, we have to store all these plans. In addition, constantly switching from one plan to another in a dynamic environment (such as stream processing) just because we have small changes in the parameters introduces a considerable overhead. In order to amend this, researchers have proposed reducing the number of plans at the cost of slightly decreasing the quality of the query execution [39]. The MRO approach we use in this thesis can be seen as an extreme form of parametric query optimisation by finding a single plan that covers the whole parameter space.

Another approach to deal with the lack of reliable statistics is adaptive query processing, in which an execution plan is re-optimised while it is running [16,18,68,82]. It is far from trivial to determine at which point to re-optimise, and adaptive query processing may also involve materialising large intermediate results. More importantly, this means modifying the whole query processing engine; in our approach no modifications of the actual query processing are needed. A gentler approach is the incremental execution of a query plan [91]. In this approach, a query optimiser starts with an initial plan. If the considered plan introduces an error above a certain threshold, the optimiser considers that part of the plan which has a major influence on the overall cost (under the inaccurate environment), re-optimises it and starts build the solution incrementally. However, deciding on how to decompose a plan into fragments and putting them together is a complex task.

Wu et al. state that predicate estimations are mostly provided as single values, but that the inaccuracy should be indicated with estimations modelled as intervals [118]. The use of intervals to estimate parameter values also appears explicitly in [18] and implicitly in [85]. Babu et al. [18] use intervals to model the inaccuracy of a single-point estimate. The uncertainty level \( L \) of the estimate \( E \) is represented by a value from 0 (none) to 6 (very high) based on the source of estimation. For example, if the estimation is obtained from the catalog, then it is considered as less uncertain and hence \( L = 1 \). The estimation interval \([E_l, E_u]\), where \( E_l \) and
2.6. Optimisation under inaccuracy

$E_u$ are the lower and upper bounds respectively, is calculated using the the single-point estimate $E$ and the uncertainty value $L$ such that $E_l = E \times (1 - 0.1 \times L)$ and $E_u = E \times (1 + 0.2 \times L)$. During optimisation, only three scenarios, those using the low estimates $E_l$, the single-point estimates $E$ and the high estimates $E_u$, are considered and a single plan for each of them is stored. The paper uses a proactive re-optimisation approach where multiple plans are chosen at optimisation time and one of them is used at run-time based on the environment. Therefore, these plans from the three scenarios are considered as robust and switchable in order to avoid re-optimisation at run-time. On the other hand, in our approach we consider all scenarios as opposed to the three in this approach, and choose only one of them at optimisation time. Babu et al. mention that the choice of scenarios and number of scenarios to be considered still need further study [18].

As mentioned in Section 2.3, histograms can be used to find the range/interval of values for a parameter under inaccurate statistical information. Moerkotte et al. [85] study histograms which provide so-called q-error guarantees. Given an estimate $\hat{s}$ for parameter $s$, the q-error of $\hat{s}$ is $\max(s/\hat{s}, \hat{s}/s)$. An estimate is $q$-acceptable if its q-error is at most $q$. So if an estimate $\hat{s}$ is $q$-acceptable, the true value $s$ lies in the interval $1/q \times \hat{s} \leq s \leq q \times \hat{s}$, but there is no knowledge about any distribution within the interval. The authors of [85] show that these histograms can be implemented efficiently in real-world systems such as SAP HANA. We should mention that the technique of using intervals can be applied to other approximate or error-tolerant queries as well. All we need is the selectivity for an exact query as the lower bound and the selectivity for a query that determines a candidate set with false positives as the upper bound.

For another situation in which interval selectivities arise, consider estimating the selectivities of string predicates which perform substring matching using SQL like, a problem known to be difficult [29]. Let us consider a database in which email messages are stored in a relation $emails$, with attributes such as $sender$, $subject$ and $body$ (the textual contents of the email). Assume that many queries use selection predicates such as $subject$ like ‘%invest%’, so the database maintains indexes on words and on 2-grams (say) of words which allow it also to provide selectivities
Although the database maintains an index on words, the selectivity for the word ‘invest’ will be an underestimate for the selectivity of subject like ‘%invest%’ since the strings ‘reinvest’ and ‘investigation’ (and many others) also match this predicate. Even if we are able to enumerate all words containing the string ‘invest’, we do not know how to combine their individual selectivities into a single selectivity. Instead we can use an interval selectivity with the exact match as a lower estimate. As the upper estimate, we can use the minimum selectivity of all the 2-grams of ‘invest’ since any string containing ‘invest’ must contain all of its 2-grams as well.

Example 2.6.1 As a concrete example, consider the following query on the Enron email data [35]:

```sql
select sender
from emails
where body like '%action%' and
  body like '%like%' and
  subject like '%use%';
```

Let us abbreviate the three predicates by $A$, $L$ and $U$ (for ‘action’, ‘like’ and ‘use’). The interval selectivities for the three predicates, as computed using the method proposed above and explained in more detail in Section 5.4.1, are $[0.03, 0.68]$ for $A$, $[0.17, 0.27]$ for $L$ and $[0.0008, 0.06]$ for $U$. Even if we consider only the upper and lower bounds of these intervals, they give rise to 8 possible scenarios. No single plan (order) is optimal for all 8 scenarios, so the best we can do is find the plan which minimises the maximum regret. It turns out that this plan corresponds to the order $UAL$. The maximum regret for this plan arises in the scenario when $U$ has its maximum selectivity (0.06), while $A$ and $L$ have their minimum selectivities (0.03 and 0.17, respectively). The optimal plan for this scenario is $AUL$.  

Notions of robustness in query optimisation have been considered in [17, 18, 82]. Babcock and Chaudhuri [17] use probability distributions derived from sampling as well as user preferences in order to tune the predictability (or robustness) of query plans versus their performance. For Markl et al. [82], robustness is measured
by checking the estimated cost against the actual cost from query execution in a progressive manner (i.e. oscillating between optimisation and execution steps). If the difference is larger than a certain value, then the generated plan is considered as sub-optimal and the system stops execution in order to perform re-optimisation. On the other hand, Babu et al. [18] consider a plan to be robust only if its cost is within e.g. 20% of the cost of the optimal plan. None of these papers consider robustness in the sense of minmax regret optimisation (MRO), which is the focus of this thesis. Moreover, these techniques need additional statistical information to work. We propose to use techniques from decision theory for making decisions under ignorance (more details will be provided in Section 2.7), meaning that we know what the alternatives and their outcomes are, but we are unable to assign concrete probabilities to them [95]. Our measure of optimality is the minimisation of the maximum regret as we will discuss in the following sections.

2.7 Decision theory

Decision theory is a well-known area that generally studies how decisions can be made using imprecise information. Some argue that decision theory was formally introduced and used by the philosopher Condorcet in 1793, while others argue that it is as old as the existence of humanity, since decision making is part of human activity [60]. In many cases, there is a lack of sufficient information when taking a decision. Moreover, defining the “best” decision varies from one person to another and from one circumstance to another [95]. Since the middle of the 20th century, decision theory has been used in different fields such as economies, statistics, psychology, politics and social science [30, 45, 60, 95].

In general each action in the process of decision making leads to different outcomes which affect the following course of action. Decision theory is a well known approach for taking a decision or a sequence of decisions in situations where there is a lack of information or inaccurate information. Therefore, decision theory is used to take a decision under risk, ignorance or uncertainty. When the probabilities of the outcomes are known, then it is called decision under risk [95]. However, if the
probabilities are unknown, then it called decision under ignorance [60, 95], and this is the assumption in our work. Decision under uncertainty is sometimes used as a synonym for decision under ignorance or refers to decision under both risk and ignorance [95]. Peterson surveys different criteria for making decisions under ignorance in decision theory [95], one of the criteria being the minmax regret approach which is what we consider here. The minmax regret criterion was first introduced in the statistics field by Savage in the nineteen fifties [103]. It also known as minimax risk, minimax loss or simply minimax [60].

Decision theory also considers the decision maker’s view or preference with respect to the problem [45]. Sometimes a decision maker has an optimistic view when taking a decision, while others may have a pessimistic view. As a result, decision theory has both optimistic and pessimistic criteria [30]. In the optimistic criterion, the decision is taken assuming that the best situation is most likely to happen. On the other hand, in the pessimistic criterion, the assumption is that the worst situation is most likely to occur and the decision is taken under that situation [30, 45]. Both optimistic and pessimistic criteria have been used in our experimental evaluation and compared with the minmax regret criterion in Chapter 5.

2.8 Minmax regret optimisation

Recently there has been renewed interest in studying minmax, minmax regret and minmax relative deviation/regret criteria for various combinatorial optimisation problems, as well as studying their complexity and approximation [2, 3, 13, 40, 69]. Minmax regret optimisation (MRO) has been applied to a number of optimisation problems where some of the parameters are (partially) unknown [3].

The difference between the minmax and minmax regret criteria is discussed in [3, 119] and is as follows. The aim of minmax criterion is to find the solution that performs best in its worst case scenario when compared with other solutions under their worst case scenarios. On the other hand, by considering all scenarios, the aim in the minmax regret criterion is to find the solution which minimises the maximum difference between the cost of the plan and the cost of the optimal plan of the
corresponding scenario. The *relative deviation* of a plan $p$ under some scenario $s$ can be calculated by dividing the difference between the cost of $p$ and the cost of the optimal plan for $s$ by the cost of the optimal plan for the $s$ [3,119]. The minmax relative deviation measure considers an optimal plan as a plan that minimises the maximum relative deviation over all scenarios [40]. Yang, Kouvelis and Yu discuss the differences between the three measures and their use in some combinatorial optimisation problems [72,119].

In general the minmax, minmax regret and minmax relative regret criteria are suitable for critical systems which should function well even under a worst case scenario [3]. These criteria aim to minimise the impact of a worst case scenario when it occurs. The minmax criterion is appropriate for non-repetitive decision making, and for precautionary measures in vital systems such as nuclear plants or public health, where a goal must be met under any variation in the parameters. In applications where the decision maker evaluates the performed decision, the minmax regret criterion is useful as an indicator of how the decision could be improved if the imprecision in the parameters are resolved [3]. Moreover, the minmax regret criterion is useful for cases where the objective is to find a solution that can perform as close as possible to the optimal value under all scenarios. This is also true for the minmax relative regret criterion. The minmax relative regret criterion is used to find the ratio of the cost of the chosen plan compared to the cost of the optimal plan, which can be considered as the percentage deviation of the given plan from the optimal one [15]. Therefore, it measures the degree of (sub) optimality of a plan under a scenario. This criterion is more appropriate when the decision maker is interested in the percentage of loss rather than the actual value [15].

An important advantage for minmax, minmax regret and minmax relative regret criteria is that they only need basic information about the imprecise parameters (i.e. the interval of the minimum and maximum expected value of the parameter) unlike other approaches which require more information such as the probability distribution of values [3,119]. On the other hand, these criteria are not appropriate where the target is to find the best possible plan for a single encountered scenario or when the decision maker is optimistic and willing to take some risk to find a
better solution [3]. Moreover, in an environment where the worst case scenario rarely occurs, these criteria are not recommended.

The minmax criterion is viewed as a pessimistic approach since it compares plans only under their worst case scenarios. Such an approach has been compared with MRO in our work as we will see in Chapters 5 and 8. We applied the minmax regret criterion in our work because we want to know how good/bad a plan compared to the optimal plan for a scenario. Moreover, in query optimisation the aim is to find a plan that can perform as close as possible to the optimal value under all scenarios and minmax regret criterion is suitable for such cases as mentioned above.

The complexity of the MRO version of a problem is often higher than that of the original problem [75]. Many optimisation problems with polynomial-time solutions turn out to be NP-hard in their MRO versions [3]. It is believed that, in general, optimising the minmax regret version of a problem is harder than the original problem [2]. In addition, if the number of scenarios is not constant, then it is highly likely that the minmax regret version is NP-hard even if the original problem is solvable in polynomial time [2].

Aissi et al. considered the minmax and minmax regret versions of the shortest path and minimum spanning tree problems [2]. An approximation algorithm is provided for these two problems [2]. The complexity of applying minmax and minmax regret on problems such as shortest path, spanning tree, assignment and knapsack are also considered in [3,14], as are approximation algorithms for some of the NP-hard problems discussed [3].

In his book, Kasperski studies further problems that use minmax and minmax regret as measuring criteria and associated approximation algorithms [69]. Averbakh studied the minmax regret version of the problem of choosing \( p \) elements out of \( m \) elements, \( p \leq m \), such that the total weight is minimum [13]. In this problem the weights of the elements are uncertain and modelled as intervals. The problem is proved to be NP-hard, and a heuristic algorithm with complexity \( O((\min \{p, m - p\})^2m) \) is provided which uses the means of the interval estimates of the weights.
2.9 Scheduling problems

Machine scheduling problems have attracted considerable attention and study in computer science. These problems are relevant to our study since the goal in machine scheduling is to find the optimal order for a set of jobs, while in our case we want to find the optimal order for a set of operators. In Section 2.9.1 we study a specific scheduling problem, called the Total Flow Time (TFT) problem, that uses MRO to deal with imprecise parameters. Then we discuss some optimisation approaches for the TFT problem in Section 2.9.2. This improves our understanding of MRO for the problems of selection and join ordering.

Some studies have focused on the complexity of the scheduling problems [54, 77, 78, 114] and their applications [72], while others have focused on approximation algorithms [36, 75, 84, 116]. Machine scheduling comes in many versions, such as single-machine job scheduling and multiple-machine scheduling [107]. In some literature, the problem of job scheduling on multiple machines is known as the load balancing problem [7].

One exhaustive study on the complexity of different machine scheduling problems was undertaken by Lenstra et al. [77]. A more recent study is by Allahverdi et al. [6]. Lenstra et al. identify which machine scheduling problems are polynomial-time solvable and which are NP-complete. The paper classifies machine scheduling problems according to their objective functions and to the number of machines. The NP-completeness proofs for some problems, such as minimising the total weighted completion time in single-machine scheduling and maximising the completion time in a flow-shop on multiple-machines, are also provided. In [78], it is proven that the problems of scheduling jobs with precedence constraints on a single-machine according to the completion time or due date criteria are NP-complete.

2.9.1 Total flow time scheduling problem

Now let us consider the problem of job scheduling on a single machine where the objective is to find the order which minimises the total flow time (defined below). In the case where the processing time for each job is known, the ordering problem
2.9. Scheduling problems

is a deterministic problem [80]. The optimal solution in this case can be found by sorting the jobs in non-decreasing order according to their processing time. Now let us discuss the case where each job has a processing time that is uncertain [75]. We studied this problem because it is somewhat similar to the selection ordering problem we consider in this thesis.

Definition 2.9.1 We are given a set $J = \{j_1, j_2, \ldots, j_n\}$ of $n$ jobs where $n \geq 2$. Each job has a processing time $t_i = [t_{i_l}, t_{i_u}]$ where $t_{i_l} \geq 0$ and $t_{i_u} \leq t_{i_l}$. The set $J$ is processed on a single machine. Assigning a specific value to each $t_i$, where $1 \leq i \leq n$, is called a scenario. A scenario is called an extreme scenario if each $1 \leq t_i \leq n$ is either equal to $t_{i_l}$ or $t_{i_u}$.

Definition 2.9.2 Given two jobs $j_i, j_j \in J$, job $j_i$ is nested in job $j_j$ if $t_j < t_i$ and $t_i < t_j$.

Let $X = \{x \mid x \in [t_{i_1}, t_{i_u}] \times [t_{i_2}, t_{i_u}] \times \cdots \times [t_{i_n}, t_{i_u}]\}$ be the set of all possible scenarios. Let $P = \{u_1, u_2, \ldots, u_m\}$, such that $m = n!$, be the set of all scheduling plans which are formed from the permutations of jobs, where $u_k = (j_{u_k(1)}, j_{u_k(2)}, \ldots, j_{u_k(n)})$.

Definition 2.9.3 The total flow time (TFT) of plan $u_k$ under scenario $x$ is [69]:

$$f(u_k, x) = (t_{u_k(1)}) + (t_{u_k(1)} + t_{u_k(2)}) + (t_{u_k(1)} + t_{u_k(2)} + t_{u_k(3)}) + \cdots + \sum_{i=1}^{n} t_{u_k(i)}$$

$$= (n)t_{u_k(1)} + (n - 1)t_{u_k(2)} + (n - 2)t_{u_k(3)} + \cdots + t_{u_k(n)}$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{n} (n - i + 1)t_{u_k(i)} \quad (2.9.1)$$

For every scenario, there is a scheduling plan where the total flow time is minimum. Let this be represented as: $f^*(x) = \min_{u_k \in P} f(u_k, x)$. The absolute regret $\gamma(u_k, x)$ for any plan $u_k$ under scenario $x$ is:

$$\gamma(u_k, x) = f(u_k, x) - f^*(x) \quad (2.9.2)$$

The optimal regret $R(P, X)$ which minimises the maximal regret for the set $P$ of scheduling plans under the set $X$ of all possible scenarios is as follows:

$$R(P, X) = \min_{u \in P} (\max_{x \in X} (\gamma(u, x))) \quad (2.9.3)$$
2.9. Scheduling problems

Given set $J$ of jobs, let $P(J)$ be the set of possible plans for $J$ and $X(J)$ be the set of possible scenarios. The minmax regret optimisation problem for $J$, which is denoted by $MRO(J)$, is to find a plan whose maximum regret matches $R(P(J), X(J))$.

Applying a brute-force approach to find the optimal minmax regret scheduling plan for $n$ jobs requires considering all $n!$ possible scheduling plans in set $P$ under all scenarios in set $X$. Daniels and Kouvelis [40] proved that it is sufficient to consider only the extreme scenarios (i.e. $2^n$ scenarios). Therefore, the total flow time $f(u_k, x)$ of every plan $u_k$ under each of $2^n$ different scenarios $x$ can be computed first. For each scenario $x$, the optimal plan $f^*(x)$ for scenario $x$ is used to calculate the regret $\gamma(u_k, x)$ of plan $u_k$ under scenario $x$ using Equation 2.9.2. After calculating the regret of each plan under each scenario, the maximum regret of each plan is identified. Finally, the MRO optimal plan is the one that has the smallest maximum regret.

2.9.2 TFT minmax regret optimisation approaches

The total flow time formula in Equation (2.9.1) is simpler than the cost formula for the selection ordering problem as shown in Equation (2.4.2), since it consists of only a summation of simple terms, while the cost formula for the selection ordering problem is a summation of products, each of which depends on previous terms in the formula. Nevertheless, studying the TFT problem enhanced our understanding.

A special case of applying MRO to the TFT problem is studied in [75]. It considers the case of nested intervals of uncertain processing times, where all intervals have the same midpoint equal to zero, and it assumes that no two intervals share the same boundary value. Sorting the jobs in any uniform order (where uniform order means that the wider intervals are towards the middle of the permutation and the narrower intervals are toward the ends), solves the problem in $O(n \log n)$ time, if the number of jobs is even, while the problem is NP-hard if the number of jobs is odd. In addition, the paper shows that if the number of jobs is even, then the worst-case scenario for a uniform permutation is the one where the first half of the jobs take their maximum processing times and the last half of the jobs take their minimum processing times [75]. This property does not hold for the selection ordering problem (although it provided inspiration for the use of what we call max-min scenarios in
Using the midpoints of the processing time intervals of jobs can be used in an approximation algorithm for the minmax regret optimisation of the total flow time problem [40,69–71]. Using the midpoint leads to a 2-approximation: that is, the cost of the approximated solution is no more than twice that of the optimal solution [70]. The approximate solution can be found in polynomial time by simply sorting the jobs in non-decreasing order according to the midpoints of their interval processing times [69]. We tried using this approach for the selection ordering problem. However, considering only the midpoint selectivities of the selection operators does not guarantee a MRO solution that does not exceed twice the optimal solution in terms of regret (more detail is provided in Section 3.4.4). There are many other approaches to approximate the minmax regret of total flow time job scheduling. Some of these approaches apply the so-called stability approach to the problem [110,111].

A method known as adjacent pairwise interchange has been used by [88,109] to solve the problem of total flow time job scheduling. This method uses a rank to sort the jobs. The results presented in [109] hold for unconstrained sequencing, i.e. there are no precedence or preference orderings among the jobs, while in [88] more general cases are covered. A proven property states that if two adjacent jobs are not in preference order, then swapping these jobs will result in a better scheduling without increasing the cost [109]. Therefore, the main idea of this approach is to compare the cost of a given schedule and the cost of the same schedule but with the positions of two neighbouring jobs being swapped. A better schedule is produced if the cost after the swap is smaller than the cost of the original plan [88]. An enhancement of adjacent pairwise interchange is called adjacent sequence interchange, which proposes swapping two sequences of jobs instead of swapping two individual jobs. Conditions and limitations are provided in [88]. Adjacent pairwise interchange is useful in the join ordering problem, as we saw in Section 2.5.3.

For minmax regret total flow time scheduling, [40,75] show that the worst-case scenario for any schedule is an extreme one (i.e. contains only minimum and maximum values). We have proved that the same holds for our selection ordering problem as we show in Section 3.4.2. In the case where one job $j_i$ dominates another job
2.10 Conclusion

This chapter has provided a review of relevant related work. We started by reviewing query languages in general and the relational algebra in particular. Then we discussed how query is processed in DBMSs. After that the query optimisation and evaluation are discussed as well as how optimisers work. We considered problems related to the statistical data that is used by query optimisers, such as its accuracy and availability, and how these problems affect the quality of plans produced by the optimiser. We also defined the selection ordering and join ordering problems which are the focus of this thesis.

Moreover, we have reviewed optimisation under inaccurate statistics and the
state of the art approaches in this area. In this thesis, we solve the selection/join ordering problems under imprecise statistical information using minmax regret optimisation (MRO), an approach used in decision theory. We reviewed decision theory and some related problems, such as the total flow time problem, that use MRO. In the following chapters we will study in more detail the problems of selection ordering and join ordering under imprecise statistics, in addition to presenting the heuristics we developed in order to solve both problems.
Chapter 3

The Selection Ordering Problem

This chapter first provides a formal definition of the ordering problem for selection operators. Then, it defines the minmax regret optimisation problem for selection operator ordering and explains the brute force approach to solve the problem. After that, a number of properties of the problem will be identified, followed by some special cases which are solvable in polynomial time. Some of the work presented in this chapter has been published in papers [9] and [10].

3.1 Basic problem definition

This section presents a formal definition for the general problem of selection ordering where the selectivities are defined partially and fall within some particular interval of values. The costs of operators can also be assumed to be within some interval, but we will restrict ourselves to partially defined selectivities. As mentioned in Sections 2.4.1 and 2.4.2, it is important in logical query optimisation to find the best order in which to evaluate either a conjunction of predicates or a set of selection operators. Similar to Section 2.4.1, in the following definitions we consider the problem of ordering a set of selection operators.

Definition 3.1.1 Given a set $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \ldots, \sigma_n\}$ of selection operators, each has a selectivity $s_i$ and a cost $c_i$. Each selectivity is defined by a closed interval: for $1 \leq i \leq n$, $s_i = [\underline{s}_i, \bar{s}_i]$ with $\underline{s}_i, \bar{s}_i \in [0, 1]$ and $\underline{s}_i \leq \bar{s}_i$. For $1 \leq i \leq n$, $c_i \in R^+$ represents the cost of $\sigma_i$ for processing an input tuple.
3.1. Basic problem definition

Due to imprecise statistics in DBMSs, the selectivity \( s_i \) can take any value in the closed interval \([s_i, \bar{s}_i]\). Similar to other works (e.g. [18,28,37,46,81]), we start solving the selection ordering problem by assuming that the selectivities of operators are independent of each other. It is true that this assumption is a limitation, however it is still used in some modern optimisers [46, 79]. Various relationships between two selection operators can be defined based on their selectivity intervals. In the following we define some relationships that play significant roles, as we will see later in Section 3.5.

![Possible relationships between selection operators](image)

**Figure 3.1:** Possible relationships between selection operators.

**Definition 3.1.2** Given two selection operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), we say that \( \sigma_i \) dominates \( \sigma_j \) if \( s_i \leq s_j \) and \( \bar{s}_i \leq \bar{s}_j \). A dominant set is a set of selection operators \( S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \ldots, \sigma_n\} \) where for each pair of operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), either \( \sigma_i \) dominates \( \sigma_j \) or \( \sigma_j \) dominates \( \sigma_i \).

Figures 3.1(a) and 3.1(b) show different sets of dominant operators, where the vertical dimension indicates selectivity. The domination relationship has properties which are helpful in optimising selection orders. This will be discussed in more detail in the following sections. Now consider the following definition.

**Definition 3.1.3** Given two selection operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), we say that \( \sigma_i \) and \( \sigma_j \) are equal operators if \( s_i = s_j \) and \( \bar{s}_i = \bar{s}_j \). An equal set is a set of selection operators \( S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \ldots, \sigma_n\} \) where for each pair of operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), \( \sigma_i \) and \( \sigma_j \) are equal.

There are different kinds of domination based on whether a common selectivity value exists between the dominant operators or not.
3.1. Basic problem definition

**Definition 3.1.4** Given two selection operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), we say that \( \sigma_i \) strictly dominates \( \sigma_j \) if \( \underline{s}_i < \underline{s}_j \). A strictly dominant set \( S \) is a set of selection operators where for each pair of operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), either \( \sigma_i \) strictly dominates \( \sigma_j \) or \( \sigma_j \) strictly dominates \( \sigma_i \).

Definition 3.1.4 states that operators \( \sigma_i \) and \( \sigma_j \) have no common selectivity value as shown in Figure 3.1(a). However, if they have a common selectivity value, then we call them dominant overlapped operators.

**Definition 3.1.5** Given two selection operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), we say that \( \sigma_i \) and \( \sigma_j \) are dominant overlapped operators if \( \underline{s}_i \leq s_j \leq \bar{s}_i \leq \bar{s}_j \) but \( \sigma_i \) and \( \sigma_j \) are not equal.

An dominant overlapped set \( S \) is a set of selection operators where each pair of operators has an dominant overlapped relationship. We usually use the term dominant overlapped operators to refer to an ordered set of dominant operators sorted in non-decreasing order according to their maximum/minimum selectivities where each operator can only overlap with its immediate successor and/or immediate predecessor. This means that if \( \sigma_i \) overlaps with \( \sigma_j \), and \( \sigma_j \) overlaps with \( \sigma_k \) then \( \sigma_i \) does not overlap with \( \sigma_k \). This case is represented in Figure 3.1(b). However, if the term “dominant” is used alone, then it refers to domination in general.

Given two selection operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), if neither \( \sigma_i \) dominates \( \sigma_j \) nor \( \sigma_j \) dominates \( \sigma_i \), then \( \sigma_i \) and \( \sigma_j \) form a nested pair of operators as shown in Figure 3.1(c) or an equal pair of operators. The nested relationship can be defined formally as follows:

**Definition 3.1.6** Given two selection operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), we say that \( \sigma_j \) is nested in \( \sigma_i \) if \( \underline{s}_i \leq \underline{s}_j \) and \( \bar{s}_i \geq \bar{s}_j \) but \( \sigma_i \) and \( \sigma_j \) are not equal. A nested set \( S \) is a set of selection operators where for each pair of operators \( \sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S \), either \( \sigma_i \) is nested in \( \sigma_j \) or vice versa.

In our setting each selectivity is known to be within some interval. However, at query run time each selection operator will have a specific selectivity value from its selectivity interval.
Definition 3.1.7 An assignment of concrete values to all \( n \) selectivities is called a \textit{scenario} and is defined by a vector \( x = (s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n) \), with \( s_i \in [\underline{s}_i, \overline{s}_i] \).

The set of all possible scenarios can be defined as \( X = \{x \mid x \in [\underline{s}_1, \overline{s}_1] \times [\underline{s}_2, \overline{s}_2] \times \cdots \times [\underline{s}_n, \overline{s}_n]\} \). A query evaluator encounters one specific scenario each time it runs a query. However, it is unaware of which scenario it will encounter during the optimisation step. In Section 3.4 we will see that not all scenarios in \( X \) are important. Actually there are specific types of scenarios we are interested in which are defined next [8].

Definition 3.1.8 An \textit{extreme scenario} is a scenario \( x_{\text{ext}} = (s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n) \) in which, for each \( 1 \leq i \leq n \), \( s_i \) is equal to either \( s_i \) or \( \overline{s}_i \).

Let us rewrite Equation (2.4.2) to define the cost of evaluating plan \( p_j \) under a given scenario \( x \) as follows:

\[
\text{Cost}(p_j, x) = \Omega \left( \sum_{i=1}^{n} \prod_{j=1}^{i-1} s_{\pi(j)} \cdot c_{\pi(i)} \right)
\]

where \( \Omega \) denotes the cardinality of the relation on which we execute the selection operators, and the selection predicates are assumed to be stochastically independent.

For every scenario \( x \) there is an execution plan \( p_{\text{opt}}(x) \) which has the minimal cost and a permutation \( \pi_{\text{opt}}(x) \) associated with this plan. Since the selectivities of the selection operators are uncertain, a plan \( p_j \) may potentially face many different scenarios having an impact on the plan quality. Even though a given plan \( p_j \) may be optimal with respect to some scenario \( x \), it may not be optimal when faced with another scenario \( y \) [8]. Therefore, the criterion for evaluating the optimality of a
3.2 Minmax regret optimisation

Having defined the general problem of selection ordering, now we define the minmax regret optimisation problem for selection ordering. The regret of a plan for a given scenario is defined as follows:

**Definition 3.2.1** Given a plan $p$ and a scenario $x$, the absolute regret $\gamma(p, x)$ of $p$ for $x$ is:

$$\gamma(p, x) = \text{Cost}(p, x) - \text{Cost}(p_{opt(x)}, x)$$

(3.2.1)

The regret of a plan under its worst-case scenario is known as plan’s maximal regret which can be defined as: $\max_{x \in X}(\gamma(p, x))$. The plan with the optimal regret, denoted $R(P, X)$, is the one that has the smallest maximal regret. It is formally defined as follows:

**Definition 3.2.2** Given the set $P$ of all possible execution plans and the set $X$ of all possible scenarios, minimising the maximal regret is defined as follows:

$$R(P, X) = \min_{p \in P}(\max_{x \in X}(\gamma(p, x)))$$

(3.2.2)

Given a set $S$ of selection operators, let $P(S)$ denote the set of possible plans for $S$ and $X(S)$ denote the set of possible scenarios for $S$. Now consider the following definition.

**Definition 3.2.3** The *minmax regret optimisation* problem for $S$, which we denote $MRO(S)$, is to find a plan whose maximum regret matches $R(P(S), X(S))$.

For simplicity, and when there is no confusion, we also use $MRO(S)$ to denote a plan which minimises $R(P(S), X(S))$. plan $p_j$ is different to the one used in the classical selection ordering problem. To determine the quality of a plan, we utilise minmax regret optimisation.
3.3 Brute force approach

Minmax regret optimisation in general tries to find the plan whose maximum regret is minimum. This means that when the plan is confronted with its worst-case scenario, it will have the best performance among all other plans (when confronted with their worst-case scenarios).

The brute force approach simply works as follows. If there are \( n \) operators, there will be \( n! \) different execution plans. Then, the cost of each plan can be computed based on every scenario \( x \) in the scenario set \( X \). We show later in Theorem 3.4.2 that it is sufficient to consider only the extreme scenarios since the worst-case scenario for any plan is always an extreme one. Hence, if there are \( n \) operators, we need to consider \( 2^n \) extreme scenarios. For each scenario, the plan with the smallest cost is known as the optimal plan for this scenario and is used to calculate the regret of the plan based on this scenario using Equation (3.2.1) in Section 3.2. After calculating the regret of each plan in each scenario, the maximum regret of each plan is identified. Finally, the optimal plan is the one that has the smallest maximum regret. This is illustrated in the following example.

Example 3.3.1 Let \( S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3\} \) be a set of selection operators, with selectivities \( s_1 = [0.2, 0.8], s_2 = [0.3, 0.5] \) and \( s_3 = [0.1, 0.4] \). For simplicity, assume that all operators have the same cost 1 and that the relation has cardinality \( \Omega = 1 \) (so to get the real costs, the numbers in Tables 3.1 and 3.2 have to be multiplied by the true cardinality). To find the plan which minimises the maximum regret, we can perform an exhaustive enumeration of all possible execution plans under every possible scenario. For our example, Table 3.1 shows the 48 cost values for the 6 possible plans under each of 8 extreme scenarios.

For example, consider the first plan \( p_1 = \sigma_1\sigma_2\sigma_3 \) under scenario \( x_1 = (s_1, s_2, s_3) = (.2, .3, .1) \). We first calculate \( \text{Cost}(p_1, x_1) \) using Equation (3.1.1) (note that \( \Omega \) and each \( c_i \) is set to 1 here):

\[
\text{Cost}(p_1, x_1) = (1 + .2 + .2 \times .3) = 1.26
\]

The optimal plan \( p_{opt(x)} \) for any scenario \( x \) is one in which the operators are in non-decreasing order of their selectivities (assuming that all operators have the same...
Table 3.1: The cost for each plan under each scenario in Example 3.3.1.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plan</th>
<th>Scenario</th>
<th>(s_1)</th>
<th>(s_2)</th>
<th>(s_3)</th>
<th>(s_4)</th>
<th>(s_5)</th>
<th>(s_6)</th>
<th>(s_7)</th>
<th>(s_8)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(p_1 = \sigma_1\sigma_2\sigma_3)</td>
<td>1.26</td>
<td>1.26</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>2.04</td>
<td>2.04</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(p_2 = \sigma_1\sigma_3\sigma_2)</td>
<td>1.22</td>
<td>1.28</td>
<td>1.22</td>
<td>1.28</td>
<td>1.88</td>
<td>2.12</td>
<td>1.88</td>
<td>2.12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(p_3 = \sigma_2\sigma_1\sigma_3)</td>
<td>1.36</td>
<td>1.36</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.54</td>
<td>1.54</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(p_4 = \sigma_2\sigma_3\sigma_1)</td>
<td>1.33</td>
<td>1.42</td>
<td>1.55</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>1.33</td>
<td>1.42</td>
<td>1.55</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(p_5 = \sigma_3\sigma_1\sigma_2)</td>
<td>1.12</td>
<td>1.48</td>
<td>1.12</td>
<td>1.48</td>
<td>1.18</td>
<td>1.72</td>
<td>1.18</td>
<td>1.72</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(p_6 = \sigma_3\sigma_2\sigma_1)</td>
<td>1.13</td>
<td>1.52</td>
<td>1.15</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.13</td>
<td>1.52</td>
<td>1.15</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The regret of plan \(p_1\) under scenario \(x_1\) using Equation (3.2.1) is given by:

\[
\gamma(p_1, x_1) = \text{Cost}(p_1, x_1) - \text{Cost}(p_{opt(x_1)}, x_1)
\]

\[
= 1.26 - 1.12 = 0.14
\]

In order to find the minmax regret solution, the maximum regret of each plan needs to be found. For plan \(p_1\), the maximum regret is 1.05 which occurs in scenario \(x_7 = (s_1, s_2, s_3)\), its worst-case scenario. The maximum regret for each plan is shown in bold face in Table 3.2.

Finally, we are looking for the plan with the smallest maximum regret (i.e. the smallest value in the last column of Table 3.2). As a result the minmax regret solution, \(MRO(S)\), is plan \(p_5 = \sigma_3\sigma_1\sigma_2\), which has the best performance among all plans when confronted with their worst-case scenarios.

\[
\text{cost } 1).
\]

Alternatively we can visualise the optimal plan for any scenario as the one with the smallest cost in each column in Table 3.1 which is shown in bold face. Therefore, the optimal plan for scenario \(x_1\) is \(p_{opt(x_1)} = \sigma_3\sigma_1\sigma_2\) and its cost is:

\[
\text{Cost}(p_{opt(x_1)}, x_1) = (1 + .1 + .1 \times .2) = 1.12
\]
3.3. Brute force approach

Table 3.2: The regret for each plan under each scenario in Example 3.3.1.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plan</th>
<th>Scenario</th>
<th>Maximum Regret</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$p_1 = \sigma_1\sigma_2\sigma_3$</td>
<td>0.14 0.18 0.02 0.91 0.62</td>
<td><strong>1.05</strong> 0.6 1.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$p_2 = \sigma_1\sigma_3\sigma_2$</td>
<td>0.1 0.02 0.1 0</td>
<td><strong>0.75</strong> 0.7 0.73 0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$p_3 = \sigma_2\sigma_1\sigma_3$</td>
<td>0.24 0.1 0.48 0.32 0.41 0.12</td>
<td><strong>0.75</strong> 0.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$p_4 = \sigma_2\sigma_3\sigma_1$</td>
<td>0.21 0.16</td>
<td><strong>0.43</strong> 0.42 0.2 0 0.4 0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$p_5 = \sigma_3\sigma_1\sigma_2$</td>
<td>0 0.22</td>
<td>0.2 0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$p_6 = \sigma_3\sigma_2\sigma_1$</td>
<td>0.01 0.26 0.03</td>
<td><strong>0.32</strong> 0 0.1 0 0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

It is clear that applying the brute force approach to find the optimal minmax regret solution is not practical. Even when it considers only the extreme scenarios (using Theorem 3.4.2), it still requires $n! \times 2^n$ calculations for a set of $n$ operators. However, since MRO(S) is an NP-hard problem (as shown in Section 3.4), we implemented the brute force approach in order to evaluate the performance of our heuristic, as will be described in Chapter 5.

Going back to Example 3.3.1, it is interesting to note which scenario gives rise to the maximum regret for each plan. In this case, each worst-case scenario is such that the operators at the beginning of the plan take on their maximum selectivity followed by the remaining operators that take on their minimum selectivity. We call such a scenario a max-min scenario.

**Definition 3.3.1** Let $p$ be the plan $\sigma_{\pi(1)}, \sigma_{\pi(2)}, \ldots, \sigma_{\pi(n)}$. A scenario for $p$ is called a max-min scenario if there is a $0 \leq k \leq n$ such that for all $1 \leq i \leq k$, $s_{\pi(i)} = s_{\pi(i)}$, and for all $k + 1 \leq i \leq n$, $s_{\pi(i)} = s_{\pi(i)}$.

This means that the first $k$ operators in $p$ take on their maximum selectivity, while the rest of the operators take on their minimum selectivity. For a plan $p$ with $n$ operators, there are $n + 1$ max-min scenarios. This special class of scenarios
3.4. MRO properties for selection ordering

is important in some of the cases which can be solved in polynomial time, as we will see in Section 3.5. Moreover, they play a major role in the heuristic we have designed, as we will discuss in Chapter 4. However, it is important to mention that, in general, a max-min scenario may not be the worst-case scenario for a plan.

3.4 MRO properties for selection ordering

Applying the brute-force approach for solving MRO(S) is not practical. Unfortunately, MRO(S) is NP-hard as we show in the next subsection. Therefore, it is essential to discover some properties of the problem in order to find cases which can be solved in polynomial time. Moreover, considering these properties allows us to develop an efficient heuristic. This section highlights some of the main properties\(^1\).

3.4.1 Hardness of MRO for selection operator ordering

In this subsection, we show that the decision problem for general MRO(S), which we call MINMAX REGRET, is NP-hard. In this version of the problem, we are given a set \( S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \ldots, \sigma_n\} \) of selection operators, with each operator \( \sigma_i \) assumed to have unit cost. We are also given a set \( X = \{X_1, X_2, \ldots, X_m\} \) of scenarios, where each scenario \( X_j \) specifies a selectivity \( s_{ij} \) for each operator \( \sigma_i \), \( 1 \leq j \leq m \) and \( 1 \leq i \leq n \).

To simplify the notation, let us identify a plan \( p \) with the permutation \( \pi \), and from now on \( \pi(i) \) is used to denote the index of the operator appearing in position \( i \) in plan \( \pi \).

Below we define the decision problem MINMAX REGRET as well as the well-known NP-complete problems SET COVER and EXACT COVER BY 3-SETS.

MINMAX REGRET: given a set \( S \) of \( n \) selection operators, a set \( X \) of \( m \) scenarios, and a real number \( R \), is there a plan whose maximum regret is less than \( R \)?

SET COVER: given a finite set \( A \), a collection \( T \) of subsets of \( A \), and a positive

\(^1\)I would like to thank my supervisors for formulating the proofs in this section, which are included for completeness.
3.4. MRO properties for selection ordering

integer $r$, is there a subset $C = \{C_1, \ldots, C_r\}$ of $T$ such that $\bigcup_{C_i \in C} C_i = A$, that is, such that $C$ covers $A$?

**Exact Cover by 3-sets**: given a finite set $A$ with $|A| = 3q$ and a collection $T$ of 3-element subsets of $A$, is there a subset $C$ of $T$ such that each element of $A$ occurs in exactly one member of $C$?

It is known that a restriction of **Exact Cover by 3-sets** which requires that each element of the set $A$ appears in exactly three subsets of $T$ is NP-complete [58]. Since **Set Cover** is a generalisation of **Exact Cover by 3-sets**, we also have that **Restricted Set Cover**, defined below, is NP-complete.

**Restricted Set Cover**: given finite set $A$, collection $T$ of subsets of $A$ such that each element of $A$ appears in exactly three subsets of $T$, and positive integer $r$, is there a subset $C = \{C_1, \ldots, C_r\}$ of $T$ such that $C$ covers $A$?

We show that **Minmax Regret** is NP-hard by reducing **Restricted Set Cover** to it.

**Theorem 3.4.1** Minmax Regret is NP-hard.

**Proof**: We reduce **Restricted Set Cover** to **Minmax Regret**. Given an instance of **Restricted Set Cover** represented by $A$, $T$ and $r$, we construct an instance of **Minmax Regret** as follows. Let $|A| = m$ and $|T| = n$. Each subset $C_j$ in $T$ is represented by an operator $\sigma_j$ in $S$, and each element $a_i \in A$ is represented by a scenario $X_i \in X$ such that the selectivity for operator $\sigma_j$ in $X_i$, that is, $s_{ij}$ is $1/(n+1)$ if $a_i \in C_j$ and 1 if $a_i \notin C_j$. Since each element of $A$ appears in exactly three subsets, each scenario $X_i \in X$ has three selectivities of $1/(n+1)$ and $n-3$ selectivities of 1. Hence the optimal plan for each scenario has the same cost, say, $p$. We set $R$ to $r-p$ and claim that there is a subset of $T$ of size $r$ which covers $A$ if and only if there is a plan whose maximum regret over all scenarios is less than $R$.

Assume there is a subset $C = \{C_{k_1}, \ldots, C_{k_r}\}$ of $T$ which covers $A$. Let $\pi$ be any plan in which $\pi(i) = \sigma_{k_i}$, $1 \leq i \leq r$, that is, in which the first $r$ operators correspond to subsets in the cover. Since $C$ is a cover, for no scenario $X_i$ can it be the case that the selectivity for each of the first $r$ operators in $\pi$ is 1. At worst, the first $r-1$ operators have selectivity 1, with the $r$’th operator having selectivity $1/(n+1)$, and
the remaining \( n - r \) operators having selectivity 1. The cost of this plan is therefore 
\[ r - 1 + (n - r + 1)/(n + 1), \]
which is always less than \( r \). Hence the regret is less than 
\[ R = r - p, \]
where \( p \) is the cost of the optimal plan.

Now assume no subset of \( T \) of size \( r \) covers \( A \). In other words, for every subset 
of size \( r \), at least one element of \( A \) is not in any set in the subset. Hence, for every 
plan \( \pi \), there must be some scenario in which the first \( r \) operators have selectivity 1.
Finding a plan which minimises the maximum regret is the same as finding a plan 
which minimises the maximum cost since the cost of the optimal plan is the same 
for each scenario. Since every plan in this case has cost at least \( r \), there is no plan 
whose maximum cost is less than \( r \). Hence there is no plan whose maximum regret 
is less than \( R = r - p \), where \( p \) is the cost of the optimal plan. \( \square \)

Since the decision problem for general MRO(S) of selection operators is NP-
hard, we considered two directions. In one direction we tried to find the exact 
minmax regret solution for some special cases in polynomial time, as we will see in 
Section 3.5. In the other direction we developed an efficient heuristic for MRO(S), 
as we will discuss in Chapter 4.

### 3.4.2 Extreme Scenarios

The following theorem shows that in order to determine the worst-case scenario of 
a plan, i.e., the scenario for which a plan exhibits its largest regret, we only have to 
check extreme scenarios.

**Theorem 3.4.2** The worst-case scenario for any query plan \( p \) is always an extreme 
scenario.

**Proof:** We introduce the following notation to show that our cost formulas are 
piecewise linear functions:

\[
L_x^\pi(y) := \sum_{i=1,i \neq x}^{y} \left( \prod_{j=1,j \neq x}^{i} s_{\pi(j)} \right)
\]

\[
R_x^\pi(y) := \sum_{i=y,i \neq x}^{n-1} \left( \prod_{j=1,j \neq x}^{i} s_{\pi(j)} \right)
\]
where \( L^\pi_v(y) \) computes the cost of plan \( p \) with the operator permutation \( \pi \) up to the operator at position \( y \). We skip the operator at position \( x \), i.e., the summand in which \( s_{\pi(x)} \) appears first is left out of the sum and \( s_{\pi(x)} \) is omitted in all products. Analogously, we define \( R^\pi_v(y) \) which computes the cost to the end of the plan starting from position \( y \). If we do not want to skip any operators, we simply write \( L^\pi(y) \) or \( R^\pi(y) \).

Consider a selection operator \( \sigma_m \) in \( p \) such that its selectivity \( s_m \) is not extreme, i.e., \( s_m < s_m < \overline{s}_m \). Expressing the costs of \( p \) and \( p_{\text{opt}(x)} \) as a function of \( s_m \):

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{Cost}(p, x, s_m) &= L^\pi(v - 1) + s_m R^\pi_w(v - 1) \\
\text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}(x)}, x, s_m) &= L^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - 1) + s_m R^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}_w(w - 1)
\end{align*}
\]

we see that \( \text{Cost}(p, x) \) is a linear function in \( s_m \). \( \text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}(x)}, x, s_m) \) is linear as long as

\[
s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - 1) \leq s_m \leq s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w + 1)
\]

If \( s_m \) leaves this range, then \( p_{\text{opt}(x)} \) will change, as all operators are sorted in ascending order of their selectivity. Nevertheless, \( \text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}(x)}, x, s_m) \) is a piecewise linear function. Clearly, we can swap the positions of two operators in an optimal plan without changing its optimality if the operators have exactly the same selectivity. So if \( s_m = s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - 1) = \cdots = s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - k) \),
then we can swap \( \sigma_m \) with \( \sigma_{w-k} \). Analogously, if \( s_m = s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w + 1) = \cdots = s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w + k) \), then we can swap \( \sigma_m \) with \( \sigma_{w+k} \). For the cost of the optimal plan, this means \( \text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}(x)}, x, s_m) \)

\[
\begin{align*}
\vdots \\
L^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - k - 1) + s_m R^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}_w(w - k - 1) & \quad \text{if } s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - k - 1) \leq s_m \leq s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - k) \\
L^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - 1) + s_m R^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}_w(w - 1) & \quad \text{if } s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w - 1) \leq s_m \leq s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w + 1) \\
L^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}_w(w + k) + s_m R^{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}_w(w + k) & \quad \text{if } s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w + k) \leq s_m \leq s_{\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}}(w + k + 1) \\
\vdots
\end{align*}
\]

Figure 3.2 illustrates the cost functions for \( p \) and \( p_{\text{opt}(x)} \).

We show that \( \text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}(x)}, x, s_m) \) is a concave (or convex upwards) function. For our piecewise linear function this means proving that by increasing \( s_m \) (moving into
3.4. MRO properties for selection ordering

Figure 3.2: Visualisation of Cost\( (p, x, s_m) \) and Cost\( (p_{\text{opt}}(x), x, s_m) \)

the next piece) the slope will never increase, while if we decrease \( s_m \), the slope will never decrease.

Increasing \( s_m \) will change the slope of Cost\( (p_{\text{opt}}(x), x, s_m) \) from \( R_w^{\pi_{\text{opt}}(x)}(w - 1) \) to \( R_w^{\pi_{\text{opt}}(x)}(w + k) \). \( R_w^{\pi_{\text{opt}}(x)}(w + k) \) is less or equal than \( R_w^{\pi_{\text{opt}}(x)}(w - 1) \), as they are identical except for the additional summands \( w - 1 \) to \( w + k - 1 \) in \( R_w^{\pi_{\text{opt}}(x)}(w - 1) \). Analogously, decreasing \( s_m \) will change the slope from \( R_w^{\pi_{\text{opt}}(x)}(w - 1) \) to \( R_w^{\pi_{\text{opt}}(x)}(w - k - 1) \) (which is greater or equal).

So \( \gamma(p, x) = (\text{Cost}(p, x) - \text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}}(x), x)) \) is a convex function, whose domain is restricted to a polyhedral convex set, defined by the lower and upper bounds of the selectivities. The global maximum of such a function is always found at one of the extreme points of the polyhedral convex set (Corollary 32.3.4 in [102]).

From the above it is clear that, in finding the optimal MRO solution, it is sufficient to consider only the extreme scenarios since the worst-case scenario for any plan is always an extreme one. That means in the case of \( n \) operators, each execution plan will be confronted with only \( 2^n \) extreme scenarios.

3.4.3 Domination

Recall Definition 3.1.2, which states that for two operators \( \sigma_a, \sigma_b \in S \), \( \sigma_a \) dominates \( \sigma_b \) if \( s_a \leq s_b \) and \( \bar{s}_a \leq \bar{s}_b \). In the following we show that \( \sigma_a \) precedes \( \sigma_b \) in the minmax regret solution if \( \sigma_a \) dominates \( \sigma_b \).
Theorem 3.4.3 If $\sigma_a$ dominates $\sigma_b$, then there exists a plan $p$ minimising the maximal regret in which $\sigma_a$ precedes $\sigma_b$.

Proof: Assume that $p$ is a plan minimising the maximal regret in which $\sigma_b$ precedes $\sigma_a$: $\pi(w) = b$ and $\pi(w+k) = a$. Furthermore, assume that $p'$ is constructed from $p$ by swapping $\sigma_b$ and $\sigma_a$: $\pi'(w) = a$ and $\pi'(w+k) = b$. All the other operators are in exactly the same order as in $p$. We assume that $p'$ does not minimise the maximal regret.

Let us investigate the difference in regret between $p'$ and $p$ for any given scenario $x$. Since $p$ is optimal, then both regents $\text{Cost}(p, x) = (s_a - s_b) \sum_{i=w}^{w+k-1} \prod_{j=1, j \neq w}^{i} s_{\pi(j)}$ we only need to check what happens between positions $w$ and $w+k-1$, as $L^\pi(w-1)$ and $R^\pi(w+k)$ (see the proof of Theorem 3.4.2 for the meaning of this notation) are identical for both $p$ and $p'$.

Because this holds for every scenario, it also holds for the worst-case scenario $y'$ of $p'$. Let us assume first that the selectivities for $\sigma_a$ and $\sigma_b$ in $y'$ are either $(\underline{s}_a, \underline{s}_b)$, $(\underline{s}_a, \overline{s}_b)$, or $(\overline{s}_a, \overline{s}_b)$. Since $\sigma_a$ dominates $\sigma_b$, we know that $\underline{s}_a \leq \underline{s}_b$, $\underline{s}_a \leq \overline{s}_b$, and $\overline{s}_a \leq \overline{s}_b$. Therefore,

$$(s_a - s_b) \sum_{i=w}^{w+k-1} \prod_{j=1, j \neq w}^{i} s_{\pi(j)} \leq 0$$

which means that the maximal regret of $p'$ cannot be greater than that of $p$. This also holds for strict domination, i.e., when $\overline{s}_a \leq \underline{s}_b$. However, this is a contradiction to our assumption. Thus, for the worst case scenario $y'$, we must have the selectivities $(\overline{s}_a, \underline{s}_b)$ with $\overline{s}_a > \underline{s}_b$.

Let us look at a scenario $y''$ which is identical to $y'$ except for $s_a = s_b = s_c$ with $\overline{s}_a > s_c > \underline{s}_b$ (see Figure 3.3). From Theorem 3.4.2 we know that the regret can be increased by moving to an extreme scenario. In this case $s_a$ has to be increased from $s_c$ to $\overline{s}_a$ and $s_b$ has to be decreased from $s_c$ to $\underline{s}_b$ to reach the maximal regret $\gamma(p', y')$.

Clearly, $\gamma(p, y'') = \gamma(p', y'')$. The following is illustrated in Figure 3.3. Increasing $s_b$ from $s_c$ to $\overline{s}_b$ and decreasing $s_a$ from $s_c$ to $\underline{s}_a$ for $p$ under scenario $y''$(dotted
3.4.4 Midpoints of Intervals

For the TFT problem, Kasperski used the simple heuristic of sorting jobs in non-decreasing order according to the midpoints of their intervals, yielding a 2-approximation [69]. This approach does not guarantee a bound for the MRO(S) selection ordering, as shown below. The quality of the midpoint solution can become arbi-
3.4. MRO properties for selection ordering

trarily bad. Before showing this, we need the following lemma.

**Lemma 3.4.4** Given a query plan $p$ and a scenario $x$, we have the following relationship between the summands in $\text{Cost}(p, x)$ and $\text{Cost}(p_{opt(x)}, x)$, where $p_{opt(x)}$ is the optimal plan for scenario $x$:

$$\prod_{j=1}^{k} s_{\pi(j)} \geq \prod_{j=1}^{k} s_{\pi_{opt(x)}(j)}$$

for all $k$ with $1 \leq k \leq n - 1$

**Proof:** If there exists an $s_m = 0$, then $\prod_{j=1}^{k} s_{\pi_{opt(x)}(j)} = 0$ for all $k$ and the above holds, as $s_i \geq 0$ for all $i$. This is due to $s_{\pi_{opt(x)}(1)} = s_m = 0$ ($p_{opt(x)}$ sorts the selections in non-decreasing order of their selectivities according to the ranking algorithm). Thus, in the following all $s_i > 0$.

We assume there is a $k$ for which $\prod_{j=1}^{k} s_{\pi(j)} < \prod_{j=1}^{k} s_{\pi_{opt(x)}(j)}$ (proof by contradiction). Let $\pi^k = \{\pi(i) \mid 1 \leq i \leq k\}$ be the set of indexes of the first $k$ selection operators in $p$ and $\pi^k_{opt(x)} = \{\pi_{opt(x)}(i) \mid 1 \leq i \leq k\}$ the set of indexes of the first $k$ selection operators in $p_{opt(x)}$. If $\pi^k = \pi^k_{opt(x)}$, then the two products are equal, which is a contradiction to our assumption. So in the following we assume $\pi^k \neq \pi^k_{opt(x)}$.

Nevertheless, the intersection between $\pi^k$ and $\pi^k_{opt(x)}$ may be non-empty. In this case we can discard all the selectivities common to both products:

$$\prod_{j \in \pi^k \cap \pi^k_{opt(x)}} s_j \prod_{j \in \pi^k \setminus \pi^k_{opt(x)}} s_j < \prod_{j \in \pi^k \cap \pi^k_{opt(x)}} s_j \prod_{j \in \pi^k \setminus \pi^k_{opt(x)}} s_j$$

$$\Leftrightarrow \prod_{j \in \pi^k \setminus \pi^k_{opt(x)}} s_j < \prod_{j \in \pi^k_{opt(x)} \setminus \pi^k} s_j$$

Therefore, there exists $i \in \pi^k \setminus \pi^k_{opt(x)}$ such that $s_i < \max(s_l \mid l \in \pi^k_{opt(x)} \setminus \pi^k)$ (or the inequality would not hold). However, that means $\sigma_i$ has appeared in $p$ but not yet in $p_{opt(x)}$. This is a contradiction: the selection operators are sorted in non-decreasing order in $p_{opt(x)}$ and $\sigma_i$ should have appeared in $p_{opt(x)}$ before the selection operator with selectivity $\max(s_l \mid l \in \pi^k_{opt(x)} \setminus \pi^k)$.

To show that using the midpoint does not guarantee a bound for MRO(S), let us consider the following. Given a set $S$ with $2n + 1$ operators, let the first $n$ operators have the selectivities $s_i = 0$ and $\sigma_i = 1$ ($1 \leq i \leq n$), while the next $n$ operators have the selectivities $s_i = \sigma_i = 0.5 + \epsilon$ ($n + 1 \leq i \leq 2n$) for some small $\epsilon$. The final
operator has a constant selectivity of 1 to guarantee that it will always be in last position, meaning that its selectivity will not impact any further steps.

The midpoint heuristic will give a plan \( p \) by ordering the operators in exactly this way: \( \sigma_1 \cdots \sigma_{2n+1} \) from 1 to \( 2n + 1 \). Clearly, the worst-case scenario \( x \) for this plan is when \( s_i \) is set to 1 for \( 1 \leq s_i \leq n \). In the optimal plan for this scenario \( x \), the operators \( \sigma_i \) with \( n + 1 \leq i \leq 2n \) will be executed first.

The regret of this plan is computed as follows:
\[
\gamma(p, x) = 1 + 1^2 + \ldots + 1^n + f(n) - (0.5 + \epsilon) - (0.5 + \epsilon)^2 - \ldots - (0.5 + \epsilon)^n - g(n)
\]
where \( f(n) \) and \( g(n) \) stand for the cost of the remaining operators in the plan. Using Lemma 3.4.4, we know that \( f(n) \geq g(n) \). Therefore, a lower bound for this regret expression is the following:

Midpoint lower regret bound = \( n - n(0.5 + \epsilon) = n(0.5 - \epsilon) \)  \hspace{1cm} (3.4.1)

With increasing \( n \) and having small value for \( \epsilon \), this expression can get arbitrarily large. Consider the following example.

**Example 3.4.1** Using Equation (3.4.1), suppose that \( n = 10 \) and \( \epsilon = 0.001 \). Then the lower bound regret for the midpoint solution is as follows:

Midpoint lower regret bound = \( 10(0.5 - 0.001) \)

= \( 4.99 \)

\( \diamond \)

Despite the above result, we do evaluate the midpoint heuristic in Chapter 5.

### 3.5 Polynomial solvable cases

In this section we show that, for a set of selection operators \( S \) that satisfies some particular properties, \( MRO(S) \) can be found in polynomial time. In some of these cases we can also characterise the worst-case scenario for the optimal solution. As before, we assume throughout this section that the cost of each operator is one. Before introducing the polynomial-time cases, it is helpful to recall the definitions
3.5. Polynomial solvable cases

of the relationships between the operators from Section 3.1, such as domination (including strictly and overlapped operators), nested and equal operators.

### 3.5.1 Constant and dominant operators

Let $S$ be a set of selection operators such that the selectivity of each operator can be estimated accurately (i.e., each selectivity is constant). Then, according to Section 2.4, the minmax regret solution can be found in polynomial time by simply sorting the operators in non-decreasing order according to their rank given by Equation (2.4.1). However, if all operators have the same cost as in our assumption, then just sorting the operators in non-decreasing order of their selectivities will find the optimal solution $MRO(S)$.

Now consider the general case of domination. Recall from Section 3.1 that a dominant set $S$ of operators is one in which, for each pair $\sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S$, either $\sigma_i$ dominates $\sigma_j$ or $\sigma_j$ dominates $\sigma_i$. Also recall Theorem 3.4.3 from Section 3.4.3. This theorem allows us to conclude that the minmax regret solution is one where the operators are sorted in non-decreasing order according to their minimum (or maximum) selectivity values. Note that a set of constant operators is a special case of a dominant set. As a result we can state the following.

**Corollary 3.5.1** If $S$ is a dominant set of operators, then $MRO(S)$ can be solved in $O(n \log n)$ time.

The $O(n \log n)$ complexity in Corollary 3.5.1 is basically the complexity of sorting. It is interesting to note that the regret value of the minmax regret solution for a set $S$ of constant or strictly dominant operators is always zero. This is because the operators in $MRO(S)$ under any scenario are in exactly the same order as the corresponding optimal plan.

### 3.5.2 Strictly dominant operators with constant operators

The minmax regret solution for a set $S$ of strictly dominant operators, can be found in the same way as in the general case of domination. However, the problem becomes more difficult when we include nested operators. As a step toward solving the general
3.5. Polynomial solvable cases

problem, here we introduce a single constant operator to be nested within one of the non-constant strictly dominant operators. Next we will define the problem formally. Let $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \ldots, \sigma_n\}$ be a set of dominant selection operators. We say that $S$ is a set of strictly dominant operators if for all pair of operators $\sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S$ either $\sigma_i$ strictly dominates $\sigma_j$, or $\sigma_j$ strictly dominate $\sigma_i$ (see Definition 3.1.4 and Figure 3.1(a)).

Let $S$ be a strictly dominant set and $\sigma_c$ be a constant operator nested within one of the non-constant operators in $S$, say $\sigma_i$. In this case, we know how to place the dominant operators relative to each other in $MRO(S)$ but we need to determine the position of $\sigma_c$ in $MRO(S)$. Since $s_i \leq s_c \leq s_i$, the constant operator $\sigma_c$ should be placed either immediately before or immediately after $\sigma_i$ in $MRO(S)$. It turns out that the position of $\sigma_c$ is determined only by comparing its selectivity value and the midpoint selectivity value of $\sigma_i$, as shown below.

**Proposition 3.5.1** Let $S$ be a strictly dominant set of $n$ operators such that $MRO(S) = (\sigma_1, \ldots, \sigma_n)$. Let $\sigma_c$ be an operator with constant selectivity $s_c$ such that $s_i \leq s_c \leq s_i$, for some $1 \leq i \leq n$, and $S' = S \cup \{s_c\}$. In $MRO(S')$, $\sigma_c$ is placed between:

- $\sigma_{i-1}$ and $\sigma_i$ if $s_c \leq (s_i + s_i)/2$, or
- $\sigma_i$ and $\sigma_{i+1}$ if $s_c \geq (s_i + s_i)/2$.

**Proof:** The operators $\sigma_i$ and $\sigma_c$ are always neighbours in an MRO solution (appearing after $\sigma_{i-1}$ and before $\sigma_{i+1}$): any operator $\sigma_h$ such that $1 \leq h \leq i - 1$ dominates $\sigma_c$ and $\sigma_i$, and $\sigma_c$ and $\sigma_i$ dominate any operator $\sigma_j$ such that $i+1 \leq j \leq n$.

Let us assume that $\sigma_i$ has selectivity $s_i$ in scenario $x$ and selectivity $s_i$ in scenario $x'$. Moreover, let us define plan $p$ that is constructed from $MRO(S)$ by placing $\sigma_c$ before $\sigma_i$, $\pi(v) = c$ and $\pi(v+1) = i$. Similarly we define plan $p'$ by placing $\sigma_c$ after $\sigma_i$ (i.e. $\pi'(v) = i$ and $\pi'(v+1) = c$). We consider below the two cases generated from the scenarios $x$ and $x'$.

**Case 1:** The optimal plan $p_{opt(x)}$ places $\sigma_i$ before $\sigma_c$ in scenario $x$ (the operators are sorted in non-decreasing order of their selectivities), i.e., $\sigma_i$ and $\sigma_c$ are at position $v$ and $v + 1$, respectively. We now compute the maximum regret of $p$ and $p'$ for
3.5. Polynomial solvable cases

scenario $x$:

\[
\text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}}(x), x) = L^x(v - 1)(1 + s_c + s_i s_c) + R^x(v + 2)
\]
\[
\text{Cost}(p, x) = L^x(v - 1)(1 + s_c + s_i s_c) + R^x(v + 2)
\]
\[
\text{Cost}(p', x) = L^{x'}(v - 1)(1 + s_i + s_i s_c) + R^{x'}(v + 2)
\]

(Recall that the above notation was introduced in the proof of Theorem 3.4.2). As $L^x(v - 1) = L^{x'}(v - 1)$ and $R^x(v + 2) = R^{x'}(v + 2)$, we can compute the regret of $p$ and $p'$ as follows:

\[
\gamma(p, x) = L^x(v - 1) (s_c - s_i) \tag{3.5.1}
\]
\[
\gamma(p', x) = 0 \tag{3.5.2}
\]

So for scenario $x$, plan $p$ has a greater regret than $p'$ and it can be calculated by Equation (3.5.1).

Case 2: In scenario $x'$, $\sigma_i$ follows $\sigma_c$ in $p_{\text{opt}}(x')$. For computing the costs of the different plans, this means:

\[
\text{Cost}(p_{\text{opt}}(x'), x') = L^{x'}(v - 1)(1 + s_c + s_i s_c) + R^{x'}(v + 2)
\]
\[
\text{Cost}(p, x') = L^{x'}(v - 1)(1 + s_c + s_i s_c) + R^{x'}(v + 2)
\]
\[
\text{Cost}(p', x') = L^{x'}(v - 1)(1 + s_i + s_i s_c) + R^{x'}(v + 2)
\]

Consequently, the regret of $p$ and $p'$ is

\[
\gamma(p, x') = 0 \tag{3.5.3}
\]
\[
\gamma(p', x') = L^{x'}(v - 1) (s_i - s_c) \tag{3.5.4}
\]

In this case (scenario $x'$) plan $p'$ has a greater regret than $p$ and it is calculated using Equation (3.5.4).

Comparing both cases we can see that $p$ has a smaller maximum regret than $p'$ whenever Equation (3.5.1) $< $ Equation (3.5.4). This is the case when $s_c < (s_i + s_i)/2$ and then we place $\sigma_c$ before $\sigma_i$. Similarly, plan $p'$ has a smaller maximum regret than $p'$ whenever Eq. (3.5.1) $> $ Eq. (3.5.4). We place $\sigma_c$ after $\sigma_i$ when $s_c > (s_i + s_i)/2$.

For the breakeven point, i.e. $s_c = (s_i + s_i)/2$, $\sigma_c$ can be placed before or after $\sigma_i$. 
3.5. Polynomial solvable cases

If $\sigma_c$ comes before $\sigma_i$, then $x$ is the worst-case scenario ($\sigma_i$ having a selectivity of $s_i$). Otherwise, when we place $\sigma_c$ before $\sigma_i$, then $x'$ is the worst-case scenario (the selectivity of $\sigma_i$ being $\bar{s}_i$).

The following proposition shows that the worst-case scenarios of the $MRO(S)$ solution described in Proposition 3.5.1 are max-min scenarios.

**Proposition 3.5.2** Let $S$ be a strictly dominant set of $n$ operators such that $MRO(S) = (\sigma_1, \ldots, \sigma_n)$. Let $\sigma_c$ be an operator with constant selectivity $s_c$ such that $s_i \leq s_c \leq \bar{s}_i$, for some $1 \leq i \leq n$, and $S' = S \cup \{s_c\}$. The scenario $(\bar{s}_1, \ldots, \bar{s}_{j-1}, s_c, \bar{s}_j, \ldots, \bar{s}_n)$, in which either $\sigma_{j-1}$ or $\sigma_j$ is equal to $\sigma_i$, is a worst-case scenario for $MRO(S')$.

**Proof:** From Proposition 3.5.1 we know that if $s_c \leq (s_i + \bar{s}_i)/2$, then the minmax regret is computed by Equation (3.5.1) for plan $p$. In plan $p$, $\sigma_i$ follows $\sigma_c$ (so $\sigma_j = \sigma_i$) and the selectivity of $\sigma_i$ is $\bar{s}_i$. The other selectivities do not influence the regret, so we can set the selectivity of the operators $\sigma_1$ to $\sigma_{j-1}$ to their upper bounds and the selectivity of the operators $\sigma_{j+1}$ to $\sigma_n$ to their lower bounds. If $s_c \geq (s_i + \bar{s}_i)/2$, then the minmax regret is computed by Equation (3.5.4) for plan $p'$. In plan $p'$, $\sigma_c$ follows $\sigma_i$ (so $\sigma_{j-1} = \sigma_i$) and the selectivity of $\sigma_i$ is $\bar{s}_i$. Here we choose the upper bounds for the operators $\sigma_1$ to $\sigma_{j-2}$ and the lower bounds for the operators $\sigma_j$ to $\sigma_n$. In both cases this results in a max-min scenario. 

Proposition 3.5.1 can be extended to the case in which each non-constant strictly dominant operator has at most one constant operator nested within it. The minmax regret solution of this case can be formed by grouping each constant operator with the interval operator in which it is nested and solving each group locally as above. Analogically to Proposition 3.5.2, the worst-case scenario of the minmax regret solution of this case is also as the above but with the follow improvements:

- Each interval operator which appears before the first group in the minmax regret solution should be set to its upper bound.
- Each interval operator which appears after the last group in the minmax regret solution can be set to its upper or lower bound and we choose the lower bound.
3.5. Polynomial solvable cases

3.5.3 Dominant overlapped operators

Now let us consider the case of dominant overlapped operators as described earlier in Section 3.1. Here we assume that, when the operators are sorted in non-decreasing order of their minimum (or maximum) selectivities, each operator overlaps only with its immediate predecessor and its immediate successor. So we are looking at cases such as those shown in Figure 3.1(b). For example, if operator $\sigma_i$ overlaps with operator $\sigma_j$ and at the same time operator $\sigma_j$ overlaps with operator $\sigma_k$, then $\sigma_i$ and $\sigma_k$ do not overlap with each other. It is clear that such setting is a special case of domination. Therefore, for a given set $S$ of dominant overlapped operators, the $MRO(S)$ solution can be found in polynomial time by just sorting the operators in non-decreasing order according to either their maximum or minimum selectivity values.

Finding the worst-case scenario for the $MRO(S)$ solution is not as straightforward as we saw in Section 3.5.2 for the case of strictly dominant operators. This is because any operator $\sigma_i \in S$ can change its position in the corresponding optimal solution compared to its position in the $MRO(S)$ solution. The interesting fact in this setting is that any operator in $MRO(S)$ can move at most one position earlier in its corresponding optimal plan, and this is true under any scenario. Consider the following example:

**Example 3.5.1** Let $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3\}$ be dominant overlapped set of selection operators with selectivities as follows: $s_1 = [0.1, 0.3]$, $s_2 = [0.25, 0.5]$ and $s_3 = [0.4, 0.9]$.

Since $S$ is a dominant overlapped set, the operators are sorted in non-decreasing order according to their minimum/maximum selectivities and $MRO(S) = \sigma_1 \sigma_2 \sigma_3$. We notice that $\sigma_2$ overlaps both $\sigma_1$ and $\sigma_3$, but there is no overlap between $\sigma_1$ and $\sigma_3$.

We know that the optimal plan for any given scenario can be easily generated by sorting the operators in non-decreasing order according to their selectivities. Now consider scenario $x_a = (\bar{s}_1, \bar{s}_2, \bar{s}_3)$; its optimal plan is $p_{opt(x_a)} = \sigma_2 \sigma_1 \sigma_3$. We notice that $\sigma_2$ moves only one position earlier in $p_{opt(x_a)}$ compared to its position in $MRO(S)$ and this is the farthest move for any operators in this setting. On the other
hand, there are scenarios such as $x_b = (s_1, s_2, s_3)$ with optimal plan $p_{opt(x_b)} = \sigma_1\sigma_2\sigma_3$, where the operators do not change their position compared to $MRO(S)$.  

We have designed a polynomial time algorithm to find the worst-case scenario for the $MRO(S)$ solution. Before introducing the algorithm, we first introduce some terminology and prove some properties. Let $S$ be the set of dominant overlapped operators that consists of $2n + 1$ non-constant dominant overlapped operators. We assume that operators in $S$ also do not have equal selectivity intervals or equal selectivity boundaries. Let plan $p$ be the minmax regret solution $MRO(S)$. The first operator in $p$ is represented as $F$ and the rest of the operators are grouped in $n$ groups, each with a pair of operators represented by $A(i)$ and $B(i)$, where $1 \leq i \leq n$. We assume $A(i)$ dominates $B(i)$, $1 \leq i \leq n$, and $B(i)$ dominates $A(i+1)$, $1 \leq i \leq n-1$. Let plan $p_{<i}$ represent the partial plan of the minmax regret solution that only includes operator $F$ and the first $i - 1$ groups. Similarly, let $x_{<i}$ denote a partial scenario for operators in plan $p_{<i}$. The regret after adding group $i$ with its partial scenario say $(s_{A(i)} \cdot s_{B(i)})$ to the operator $F$ and the first $i - 1$ groups is written as $\gamma(p_{<i+1}, x_{<i})$. We define $\prod s_i$ to be the product of the selectivites for all operators up to and including operator $\sigma_i$ under the considered scenario. Now consider the following lemma.

**Lemma 3.5.2** For a given set $S$ of $2n + 1$ dominant overlapped operators as defined above, a worst-case scenario for the minmax regret solution is one that starts with $s_F$ followed by either $(s_{A(i)} \cdot s_{B(i)})$ or $(s_{A(i)} \cdot s_{B(i)})$ for each group $i$, $1 \leq i \leq n$.

**Proof:** In order to prove this lemma we will use induction on $n$. For the base case of $n = 1$, $S$ includes the operators $\sigma_F$, $\sigma_{A(1)}$ and $\sigma_{B(1)}$.

**Base case:** We need to prove that there is no scenario with a bigger regret than the regret under scenarios $(s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)})$ or $(s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)})$.

This can be verified by looking at the regret of all eight possible extreme scenarios. According to previous results, any scenario for which the operators are sorted
in non-decreasing order according to their selectivities will make the regret of the plan zero. Therefore the following are the zero regret scenarios for the base case:

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) = \gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) = \gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) = 0
\] (3.5.5)

The following are the scenarios where the regret is not zero:

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) = \gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) = (s_F - s_{A(1)})
\] (3.5.6)

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) = s_F \left( s_{A(1)} - s_{B(1)} \right)
\] (3.5.7)

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) = s_F \left( s_{A(1)} - s_{B(1)} \right)
\] (3.5.8)

From Equation (3.5.6) we can see that \(\gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right)\) is never larger than \(\gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right)\). From Equations (3.5.7) and (3.5.8) we can see that \(\gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right) \geq \gamma \left( p^{<2}, s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)} \right)\), since \(s_F > s_{A(1)}\). As a result, the maximum regret for the base case is under scenario \(s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)}\) or scenario \(s_F \cdot s_{A(1)} \cdot s_{B(1)}\).

**Inductive case:** Now assume the result holds for a plan with \(i - 1\) groups, where \(2 \leq i \leq n\). We show that when adding group \(i\) to plan \(p^{<i}\), scenario \(s_{A(i)} \cdot s_{B(i)}\) or \(s_{A(i)} \cdot s_{B(i)}\) will produce the maximum regret for group \(i\).

Due to the special setting of this problem, any operator can move at most one position earlier in its corresponding optimal plan compared to its position in the minmax regret solution. So, in order to verify the inductive case, we only need to study operators \(\sigma_{B(i-1)}\), \(\sigma_{A(i)}\) and \(\sigma_{B(i)}\). This is due to the fact that the rest of the operators (i.e. operators \(\sigma_F\) to \(\sigma_{A(i-1)}\)) do not change their position in the optimal plan, no matter what scenario is chosen for group \(i\). Therefore, if there is any change in the positions of operators in the corresponding optimal plan after adding group \(i\), it will be only by swapping:
• $\sigma_B(i-1)$ with $\sigma_A(i)$ under the scenario that has $\sigma_B(i-1)$ assigned its maximum selectivity and $\sigma_A(i)$ assigned its minimum selectivity, or

• $\sigma_A(i)$ with $\sigma_B(i)$ under the scenario that has $\sigma_A(i)$ assigned its maximum selectivity and $\sigma_B(i)$ assigned its minimum selectivity.

Now let us study the regret after adding group $i$ and find the partial scenario $x^{<i+1}$ which maximises the overall regret. First, we consider the new scenarios (after adding group $i$) that are based on scenario $x^{<i}$ which ends with $\bar{s}_{B(i-1)}$. When $\sigma_B(i-1)$ has its minimum selectivity, there will be no swap between $\sigma_B(i-1)$ and $\sigma_A(i)$ in the new optimal plan for scenario $x^{<i+1}$, since $\bar{s}_{A(i)}$ and $\bar{s}_{A(i)}$ are always greater than $\bar{s}_{B(i-1)}$. Consequently, the regret of plan $p^{<i+1}$ in this case will include the value of $\gamma(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i})$ in addition to the contributed regret value generated by adding $\sigma_A(i)$ and $\sigma_B(i)$. The following are the calculations of $\gamma(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i})$ for each of the four scenarios when scenario $x^{<i}$ ends with $\bar{s}_{B(i-1)}$:

$$
\gamma(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) = \gamma(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) \\
= \gamma(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) \\
= R^{<i} + 0 = R^{<i} \quad (3.5.9)
$$

$$
\gamma(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) = R^{<i} + \prod_{\sigma_B(i-1)} (\bar{s}_{A(i)} - \bar{s}_{B(i)}) \quad (3.5.10)
$$

Next, let us consider the new scenarios that are based on $x^{<i}$ which ends with $\bar{s}_{B(i-1)}$. When $\sigma_B(i-1)$ is assigned its maximum selectivity, its position will be at the end of plan $p^{<i}$ as well as at the end of the corresponding optimal plan for scenario $x^{<i}$, since $\bar{s}_{B(i-1)}$ is larger than the selectivity of any preceding operator. Moreover, it can be noticed that the last term in the cost formula (i.e. the product of the selectivities of all operators) of the plan $p^{<i}$ and the corresponding optimal plan for scenario $x^{<i}$ will be exactly the same, hence they will cancel out in the regret formula when the cost of optimal plan is subtracted from the cost of the plan $p^{<i}$. As a result $\bar{s}_{B(i-1)}$ do not appear at the regret of $x^{<i}$ in this case. So $\gamma(p^{<i}, x^{<i})$
3.5. Polynomial solvable cases

can be rewritten as follows:

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<i}, x^{<i} \right) = \gamma \left( p^{<i}, x^{<i-1} \cdot s_{A(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \right) \\
= \gamma \left( p^{<i}, x^{<i-1} \cdot s_{A(i-1)} \right) \\
= R^{<i} \quad (3.5.11)
\]

Considering Equation (3.5.11), it is clear that even if there is a swap between \( \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \) and \( s_{A(i)} \) in the new optimal plan for scenario \( x^{<i+1} \) after adding group \( i \), \( \gamma \left( p^{<i+1}, x^{<i} \cdot s_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)} \right) \) will still include the regret value of \( \gamma \left( p^{<i}, x^{<i} \right) \) as it is. Consequently, the new regret in this case after adding group \( i \) will include the regret value of \( \gamma \left( p^{<i}, x^{<i} \right) \) in addition to that of \( \sigma_{B(i-1)} \) and that generated by attaching group \( i \) to plan \( p^{<i} \). The following are the calculations of \( \gamma \left( p^{<i+1}, x^{<i+1} \right) \) for each of the four scenarios when \( x^{<i} \) ends with \( \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \):

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<i+1}, x^{<i-1} \cdot s_{A(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)} \right) = \gamma \left( p^{<i+1}, x^{<i-1} \cdot s_{A(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)} \right) \\
= R^{<i} + \prod_{\sigma_{B(i-1)}} \left( \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} - s_{A(i)} \right) \quad (3.5.12)
\]

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<i+1}, x^{<i-1} \cdot s_{A(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)} \right) = R^{<i} + \prod_{\sigma_{B(i-1)}} \left( \bar{s}_{A(i)} - \bar{s}_{B(i)} \right) \quad (3.5.13)
\]

\[
\gamma \left( p^{<i+1}, x^{<i-1} \cdot s_{A(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)} \right) = R^{<i} + 0 = R^{<i} \quad (3.5.14)
\]

Clearly the regrets in Equations (3.5.10), (3.5.12) and (3.5.13) are greater than those in Equations (3.5.9) and (3.5.14). Therefore, partial scenarios \((\bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)})\) or \((s_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)})\) maximise the regret for group \( i \); hence the inductive case holds. \( \square \)

**Proposition 3.5.3** For a given set \( S \) of \( 2n+1 \) dominant overlapped operators, any group \( i \) with partial scenario \((\bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)})\) in the worst-case scenario of MRO(S) will be followed by \((\bar{s}_{A(j)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(j)})\) for all \( j > i \).

**Proof:** This proposition can be proved by reconsidering Equations (3.5.9) and (3.5.10) in the proof of Lemma 3.5.2. These equations show the regret of plan \( p^{<i+1} \) when scenario \( x^{<i} \) ends with \( \bar{s}_{B(i-1)} \). They show that the regret \( \gamma \left( p^{<i+1}, x^{<i+1} \right) \) is maximised under the partial scenario \((\bar{s}_{A(i+1)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i+1)})\). As a result, scenario

\[ \text{Note: in the following formulas } s_{A(i-1)} \text{ has no overline/underline, which means that operator } \sigma_{A(i-1)} \text{ has whatever selectivity it was assigned in scenario } x^{<i}. \]
3.5. Polynomial solvable cases

$x^{<i+1}$ ends with an operator assigned its minimum selectivity \( \bar{s}_{B(i+1)} \) again. Consequently, all the following groups \( j \), where \( i < j \leq n \), will have the selectivities \( \bar{s}_{A(j)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(j)} \).

**Proposition 3.5.4** The worst-case scenario for MRO(S), where \( S \) is a set of \( 2n+1 \) dominant overlapped operators, can be found in polynomial time.

**Proof:** From Lemma 3.5.2 we know that for each group \( i \), only two partial scenarios \( (\bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) \) and \( (\bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) \) need to be tested in order to find a maximum regret. Once the partial scenario \( (\bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) \) is found to produce the larger regret, all subsequent groups will follow the same partial scenario pattern (i.e. \( (\bar{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \bar{s}_{B(i)}) \)) as proven in Proposition 3.5.3.

![Figure 3.4: The left-deep tree for finding the worst-case scenario for MRO(S) where S comprises 2n+1 dominant overlapped operators.](image)

In general, the process of choosing the partial scenario for each group forms a left-deep tree as shown in Figure 3.4. Overall we only need to consider at most \( 2^n \) partial scenarios corresponding to the non-root nodes of the tree.

Algorithm 2 shows how the worst-case scenario can be found in polynomial time for a set of dominant overlapped operators. It takes as input the set \( S \), which consists
of $2n + 1$ non-constant dominant overlapped operators, and the minmax regret solution $p$. The algorithm starts by initialising the worst-case scenario $\text{worstSce}$ with the maximum selectivity of the first operator $\sigma_F$ in the minmax regret solution as shown in line 2. Then the algorithm considers each group in turn. For each group $i$, where $1 \leq i \leq n$, the algorithm compares the regret of the partial plan $p^{<i+1}$ under the partial scenarios \((x^{<i} \cdot s_A(i) \cdot s_B(i))\) and \((x^{<i} \cdot \overline{s}_A(i) \cdot \overline{s}_B(i))\) as seen in line 5. The one that results in the larger regret value for plan $p^{<i}$ will be assigned to $\text{worstSce}$. At any stage, if the scenario \((x^{<i} \cdot s_A(i) \cdot s_B(i))\) causes the larger regret, the algorithm terminates and returns the worst-case scenario obtained by assigning all the following groups with the same pattern (i.e. $s_A(j) \cdot s_B(j)$) as proven by Proposition 3.5.3, and shown by the $for$ clause on line 6.

### 3.5.4 Equal interval operators

Now consider the case when $S$ is a set of $n$ operators with equal selectivity intervals, that is, for each pair of operators $\sigma_i, \sigma_j \in S$, we have that $\underline{s}_i = \underline{s}_j$ and $\overline{s}_i = \overline{s}_j$, $1 \leq i, j \leq n$. In this case it is obvious that $\text{MRO}(S)$ will be given by any permutation of $(\sigma_1, \ldots, \sigma_n)$. The following proposition shows that the worst-case scenario for $\text{MRO}(S)$ is a max-min scenario.

**Proposition 3.5.5** Let $S$ be a set of operators with equal intervals, where $\text{MRO}(S)$ is given by $(\sigma_1, \ldots, \sigma_n)$. The worst-case scenario for $\text{MRO}(S)$ is given by $(\underline{s}_1, \ldots, \underline{s}_j, \underline{s}_{j+1}, \ldots, \underline{s}_n)$, for some $0 \leq j \leq n$.

Before proving Proposition 3.5.5 we show the following lemma.

**Lemma 3.5.3** Let $S$ be a set of $n$ operators with equal intervals. Consider any scenario $x$ and plan $p$ which has operators $\sigma_a$ and $\sigma_b$ with selectivities $\underline{s}_a$ and $\overline{s}_b$ such that $\pi(v) = a$ and $\pi(w) = b$ where $1 \leq v < w \leq n$. Then a new plan $p'$ with at least the same regret for scenario $x$ can be generated from $p$ just by swapping the positions of $\sigma_a$ and $\sigma_b$ to be $\pi'(v) = b$ and $\pi'(w) = a$.

**Proof**: As we are calculating the regret of both plans $p$ and $p'$ under the same scenario, the optimal plan does not change. Thus, we can compare the regret of $p$
Algorithm 2: To find the worst-case scenario for MRO(S) where \( S \) comprises \( 2n + 1 \) dominant overlapped operators.

\[
\text{Algorithm 2: findWorstCaseScenario}(S, p)
\]

**Input:**

- A set \( S \) of \( 2n + 1 \) dominant overlapped operators.
- A plan \( p = \sigma_F\sigma_{A(1)}\sigma_{B(1)} \cdots \sigma_{A(n)}\sigma_{B(n)} \) which is the optimal minmax regret solution.

**Output:** The worst-case scenario \( \text{worstSce} \) for MRO(S).

\[
\text{worstSce} = \overline{s}_F;
\]

\[
\text{for } 1 \leq i \leq n \text{ do}
\]

\[
x^{<i} = \text{worstSce};
\]

\[
\text{if } \gamma\left(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i} \cdot \overline{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \overline{s}_{B(i)}\right) \geq \gamma\left(p^{<i+1}, x^{<i} \cdot \overline{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \overline{s}_{B(i)}\right) \text{ then}
\]

\[
\text{for } i \leq j \leq n \text{ do}
\]

\[
\text{worstSce} = \text{worstSce} \cdot \overline{s}_{A(j)} \cdot \overline{s}_{B(j)};
\]

\[
\text{return } \text{worstSce};
\]

\[
\text{else}
\]

\[
\text{worstSce} = \text{worstSce} \cdot \overline{s}_{A(i)} \cdot \overline{s}_{B(i)};
\]

\[
\text{return } \text{worstSce};
\]
and $p'$ by comparing their costs, which can be computed as follows:

\[
\text{Cost}(p, x) = L_\sigma (v-1) + \overline{s}_a R_\sigma (v-1)
\]

\[
\text{Cost}(p', x) = L_{\sigma'} (v-1) + \overline{s}_b R_{\sigma'} (v-1)
\]

Since $L_\sigma (v-1) = L_{\sigma'} (v-1)$, $R_\sigma (v-1) = R_{\sigma'} (v-1)$, and $\overline{s}_a \leq \overline{s}_b$, we can immediately see that $p'$ has at least the same regret as $p$. \hfill \Box

Now let us come back to Proposition 3.5.5 and prove it as follows:

**Proof:** This proposition is a generalisation of Lemma 3.5.3. Using Lemma 3.5.3 to perform multiple pairwise swaps of any operator $\sigma_i$ with selectivity $\overline{s}_i$ preceding operator $\sigma_j$ with selectivity $\overline{s}_j$, where $1 \leq i, j \leq n$, until there are no such pairs of operators left, can only increase the regret and will eventually produce a worst-case scenario of the required form for MRO(S).

This result provides another case in which max-min scenarios play an important role in finding the worst-case scenario of MRO(S).

### 3.6 Further investigations

After introducing some properties of the MRO problem for selection operator ordering and identifying some polynomial solvable cases, we discuss here some further investigations. During our study of the selection ordering problem, we noticed that the case of nested operators is more difficult than others. Obviously, any good heuristic should cope with this particular case well. Although some of the approaches investigated in this section do not turn out to lead to a good heuristic for our problem, they improved our understanding and helped us in designing our novel heuristic described see in Chapter 4.

#### 3.6.1 Towards an approximation algorithm

We started our investigation by finding a way to represent the selection operators so we can easily identify the relationships of the operators. Once we identified the relationships between the operators, we can find the relative order for the dominant operators. After that the target was to design an approximation algorithm
that can cope well with the nested operators and find the solution with a bounded approximation.

For a given set of selection operators $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \ldots, \sigma_n\}$, two lists are constructed. The first, called the Lower list $L$, has the selection operators sorted in non-decreasing order according to their minimum selectivity. The second list, called the Upper list $U$, has the selection operators sorted in non-decreasing order according to their maximum selectivity. Let $L(i)$ and $U(i)$ denote the $i^{th}$ operator in the list $L$ and $U$ respectively where $1 \leq i \leq n$. Two operators are called a *neighbouring pair*, if they have a consecutive indexes in $L$ or $U$. The following definition provides an alternative way of defining a pair of nested operators.

**Definition 3.6.1** Let $S$ be a set of selection operators with $\sigma_j, \sigma_k \in S$ be any two selection operators with $U(w) = \sigma_j$, $L(x) = \sigma_j$, $U(v) = \sigma_k$ and $L(y) = \sigma_k$. The operators $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are *entangled* if $v < w$ and $y > x$ (as shown in Figure 3.5) or if $v > w$ and $y < x$.

As seen in previous sections, dealing with dominant operators is relatively easy, since we know their relative order in the optimal plan as, Theorem 3.4.3 states. However, the ordering problem becomes more complicated in the presence of nested operators. Therefore, we developed a *disentangling algorithm* to identify nested
operators and try to find a suitable order for them. The following definition suggests how the disentangling algorithm works.

**Definition 3.6.2** Let \( \sigma_j, \sigma_k \in S \) be an entangled pair as defined in Definition 3.6.1 with \( U(w) = \sigma_j, L(x) = \sigma_j \) and \( U(v) = \sigma_k, L(y) = \sigma_k \) such that \( v > w \) and \( y < x \) (as illustrated in Figure 3.5). The operators \( \sigma_j, \sigma_k \) are *disentangled* by swapping their positions in either \( L \) or \( U \). This means that the disentangling can be done by either making \( L(x) = \sigma_k \) and \( L(y) = \sigma_j \), or making \( U(w) = \sigma_k \) and \( U(v) = \sigma_j \).

If there is an entanglement, then there is at least one neighbouring pair involved in the Upper and Lower list. One of the good aspects of the disentangling algorithm is that disentangling a neighbouring pair only removes the entanglement between these neighbours and does not create any new entanglement.

The disentangling algorithm successively looks for two neighbouring operators which are entangled. In an attempt to bound the approximation, the algorithm starts with entangled neighbours which have the smallest selectivity differences in either the maximum or minimum selectivities. This procedure continues until there are no more entanglements.

In practice the disentanglements can be done by (slightly) changing the upper or lower selectivity values of the entangled operators based on in which list, \( U \) or \( L \), they are neighbours. The aim of changing the selectivity value is to convert the nested operators into dominant operators, so that we can find their relative order in the optimal plan. The hope is that these changes in the selectivity values do not affect the quality of the result too much. There are different possible ways to perform the disentanglements. One way of disentangling two operators \( \sigma_j \) and \( \sigma_k \) is by setting their selectivity to be equal to \( \text{Max}(\sigma_j, \sigma_k) \) or \( \text{Min}(\sigma_j, \sigma_k) \) if the entanglement is in \( U \) or \( L \) respectively. Another possible way is by setting the selectivities of both operators to the average value of their selectivities, i.e. \( \bar{\sigma}_j = \bar{\sigma}_k = (\sigma_j + \sigma_k)/2 \) if the entanglement is in \( U \) or \( \bar{\sigma}_j = \bar{\sigma}_k = (\sigma_j + \sigma_k)/2 \) if the entanglement is in \( L \). We implemented and tested this approach of disentanglement.

Unfortunately, keeping control of the changes in the selectivity values throughout the disentangling algorithm turns out to be difficult. This is because each time
a disentanglement is performed, a change in the selectivities is produced which in
turn introduces an error. However, estimating this error is not an easy task since
any changed selectivity introduces a multiplicative effect in the following terms in
the cost formula in Equation (3.1.1). Moreover, the changes in the selectivities
mean that the original problem is also changed which may have a significant im-
 pact on the quality of the solution. In our experimental evaluation, the result of
the disentangling algorithm was up to three times worse than the optimal solu-
tion. More discussion about this approach, including an example, can be found in
Appendix A.1.

3.6.2 Average midpoint heuristic

As discussed in Section 2.9, by considering the midpoint of the uncertain process-
ing time, a 2-approximation algorithm has been proposed for TFT job scheduling
problem [75]. However, using the midpoint heuristic alone does not work well for se-
lection ordering problem as shown in Section 3.4.4. The average midpoint heuristic
was an attempt to improve the performance of the midpoint heuristic, particularly
for nested operators.

The formal algorithm of the average midpoint heuristic, Algorithm 8, is presented
in Appendix A.2. Here we give a brief overview. Basically, the heuristic first calcu-
lates the average midpoint selectivity of all operators in the given set $S$. This is the
sum of the midpoint selectivities of each operator divided by the number of opera-
tors in $S$. Next the algorithm sorts the operators in non-increasing order according
to the width of their selectivity intervals. The first operator in this list, which is
the operator with the largest selectivity interval, is considered as the base of the
solution.

Two lists are created, $L$ and $R$, which hold the left and right parts of the solution
respectively. The final solution will be the concatenation of list $L$, the operator with
the largest selectivity interval, and list $R$. At each iteration, the heuristic considers
the operator with the next biggest selectivity interval and if its midpoint is less than
the average midpoint, it is placed in list $L$, otherwise it is placed in list $R$. When an
operator is placed in a list, the algorithm makes sure that dominant operators are
in the correct order. All nested operators placed in $L$ are sorted in non-decreasing order according to the width of their selectivity intervals, while those in list $R$ are sorted in non-increasing order according to the width of their selectivity intervals.

Overall the average midpoint heuristic performs better than midpoint heuristic in handling a set of nested operators. The results of our experimental evaluation are given in Appendix A.2. Both midpoint and average midpoint heuristics have difficulty with cases in which all operators have (nearly the) same selectivity midpoint. In such cases, the average midpoint heuristic cannot decide whether to place a given operator before or after the operator with the largest selectivity interval. As a result, the solution produced by both heuristics may be arbitrarily bad. However, the average midpoint heuristic helped us in understanding the importance of passing the operators to the heuristic in a particular order. We also learned that we could gradually build a solution by placing one operator at a time, a technique used in our max-min heuristic described next in Chapter 4.

3.7 Conclusion

In this chapter we formulated the selection ordering problem under imprecise parameters. In particular, we considered the problem when the selectivities are known to fall within some interval of values. We defined minmax regret optimisation for the selection ordering problem and described a brute force approach to find a solution. After that, we proved some properties of the selection ordering problem, followed by considering special settings of the problem in which the optimal minmax regret solution can be found in polynomial time. Some further investigations were also described which, along with the identified properties, helped us in designing our novel heuristic which is presented in the following chapter.
Chapter 4

Max-min Heuristic for Selection Ordering

As seen in the previous chapter, finding MRO(S) for a set $S$ of selection operators with interval selectivity using a brute force approach requires exponential computation and so is impractical. In this chapter we introduce our novel heuristic for solving the selection ordering problem in polynomial time.

Computing the regret of every selection ordering for every possible extreme scenario using the brute-force algorithm considers $n!$ different orderings and $2^n$ extreme scenarios, given $n$ operators. So in order to find an efficient heuristic, we have to significantly reduce the number of orderings and scenarios. While doing so, we want to leverage the insights gained from our theoretical investigation.

Two versions of our max-min heuristic are discussed in this chapter. Both use the same method but the latter improves the computational complexity of the heuristic. The max-min heuristic can be considered as a template for a number of algorithms by changing its parameters. These parameters are also discussed in the chapter. Some of the work presented in this chapter has been published in papers [9] and [10].

4.1 Basic max-min heuristic algorithm

We set three objectives when we designed the max-min heuristic. The first was to reduce the number of scenarios that the heuristic should consider, the second was
reducing the number of tested plans, and the third was that the maximum regret of the plan produced should be close to that of the MRO optimal plan. The max-min heuristic manages to accomplish these objectives. Reducing the number of scenarios by considering a subset of scenarios is a known technique to deal with hard MRO problems [3, 20, 26, 41].

Let us first look at the number of possible scenarios. As have seen in Sections 3.5.1, 3.5.2 and 3.5.4, max-min scenarios can play a special role when it comes to the maximum regret of a given plan $p$. Intuitively this makes sense, as in an optimal plan for $p$ an operator $\sigma_i$ located towards the beginning of $p$ with selectivity $s_i$ will tend to trade places with an operator $\sigma_j$ located towards the end of $p$ with selectivity $s_j$. Consequently, there can be a large difference in cost between the plan $p$ and an optimal plan for a max-min scenario, leading to a substantial (if not maximal) regret for $p$.

Lebedev and Averbakh [75] confirm the importance of max-min scenarios for MRO of the TFT problem. They identify an important class of job ordering plans, called uniform plans, for which the worst-case scenario is a max-min scenario. Such plans are ordered so that the jobs with greater uncertain processing time are in the middle of the plan, while jobs with smaller uncertain processing time are placed towards the beginning and the end of the plan. The worst-case scenario for such a plan is proved to be a max-min scenario, where the processing time for the jobs in the first half of the plan are assigned their maximum processing time, while the remaining ones are assigned their minimum processing time. In our heuristic, we only consider max-min scenarios while aiming to generate plans that perform well in term of maximum regret. In the max-min heuristic, each plan is tested under $n + 1$ max-min scenarios, as opposed to $2^n$ scenarios in the brute force approach.

In our heuristic we incrementally build the solution instead of considering all $n!$ possible plans. There are two well-known basic methods for doing this (efficiently). The first one is constructing a plan by combining partial plans in a way that leads to a final execution order. Very often putting the partial plans together requires using a heuristic to solve a combinatorial problem. The second method is to quickly create a complete plan (e.g., by using a simple heuristic) and then try to improve
the plan by rewriting it (e.g., by swapping or removing and re-inserting operators). In our approach we wanted to have both options available, so we decided to develop different variants. The complexity of our heuristic shows slight differences depending on the variant we use; however, the algorithms we apply all have polynomial complexity.

We refer to our max-min heuristic algorithm as $H(p,q)$. It is parameterised by two inputs: $p$, a (possibly empty) starting plan, and $q$, an order in which to process operators. Clearly, to generate a complete plan the union of $p$ and $q$ has to contain all the operators. If the intersection of $p$ and $q$ is empty, our algorithm is similar to insertion sort: we consider in turn each operator in $q$ and place it into $p$ at the position that minimises the regret over all max-min scenarios. If an operator in $q$ is already present in $p$, then we remove it from $p$ before re-inserting it. This is equivalent to moving an operator to a different position. Again we determine the position minimising the regret over all max-min scenarios.

Now let us discuss the basic version of the max-min heuristic in more detail. This version is easy to follow and implement, while an improved algorithm for the max-min heuristic is discussed in Section 4.3. Algorithm 3 presents the basic max-min heuristic. The outer for loop considers one operator $t$ from $q$ at a time. The algorithm checks if the current operator $t$ already exists in the initial plan $p$. If so, the operator $t$ will first be removed from the initial plan $p$. Operator $t$ is then checked at each position in plan $p$ as a result of the for loop at line 5.

Each time $t$ is placed at a position in $p$, a new plan is formed. The regret for such a plan is calculated under all max-min scenarios and this is what the for loop on line 7 does. Finally, the solution for the current stage will be the plan with the smallest maximum regret involving $t$ in $p$. This plan will be the initial plan $p$ for the next stage and ultimately will form the solution for the heuristic.

It is clear that the max-min heuristic runs in time which is polynomial in the number of operators $n$. The for loop on line 1 is executed at most $n$ times. The if statement on line 2 runs in $O(n)$ time in the worst case, but it is dominated by the complexity of the for loop at line 5. The for loop at line 5 considers operator $t$ in $i + 1$ possible positions, $i < n$, which requires $O(n)$ time in the worst case.
Algorithm 3: \( H(p, q) \)

1. \textbf{foreach} operator \( t \) from the sequence \( q \) do
2. \hspace{1em} if \( t \) is in \( p \) then
3. \hspace{2em} remove \( t \) from \( p \);
4. \hspace{1em} Assume \( p \) currently comprises \( i \) operators;
5. \hspace{1em} \textbf{foreach} position \( j \), \( 1 \leq j \leq i + 1 \), in \( p \) do
6. \hspace{2em} Temporarily insert \( t \) in position \( j \) in \( p \);
7. \hspace{1em} \textbf{foreach} max-min scenario for \( p \) do
8. \hspace{3em} Calculate the regret of plan \( p \);
9. \hspace{3em} Store the maximum regret for position \( j \);
10. \hspace{1em} Choose as the final position for \( t \) in \( p \) the one that minimises the maximum regret;
11. Return \( p \);

In each of these positions, the \textbf{for} loop at line 7 considers \( i + 2 \) max-min scenarios which also requires \( O(n) \) time in the worst case. Line 8 calculates the regret of each plan under each max-min scenario. The cost of any plan can be calculated in \( O(n) \) using Formula 3.1.1. However, we need \( O(n \log n) \) to sort the operators in non-decreasing according to their selectivities in order to find the optimal plan for the max-min scenario. Therefore, the complexity for calculating the regret at line 8 is \( O(n \log n) + O(n) + O(n) = O(n \log n) \), for finding the optimal plan and calculating its cost as well as calculating the cost of plan \( p \) respectively. As a result, the overall complexity is the complexity of the three nested \textbf{for} loops, which is \( O(n^3) \), times the complexity of the regret calculation, which is \( O(n \log n) \). Consequently, we have an \( O(n^4 \log n) \) algorithm. However, by computing costs incrementally when an operator moves position and one max-min scenario moves to the next, we can implement the heuristic to run in time \( O(n^3) \) as shown in Section 4.3. Figure 4.1 shows the optimisation time when using the basic max-min heuristic. To measure the time, we run the algorithm ten times for each number of operators. Then we report the average time.
4.2 Max-min heuristic parameters

As mentioned above, the max-min heuristic \( H(p, q) \) has two inputs: \( p \), the initial plan and \( q \), the order of passing (remaining) operators to the heuristic. In this section, we consider various criteria for choosing an initial plan and for ordering the remaining operators.

4.2.1 Choosing an initial plan

Even though we can run our heuristic with an empty initial plan \( p \), i.e., building a solution by inserting all operators one by one, often it makes sense to start with a pre-built partial plan.

One particular and important case is that of dominant operators. Given a set \( S \) of operators, if we can identify a subset \( S' \subseteq S \) of dominant operators, we know...
that we can find an optimal solution $p'$ for $S'$ quickly and that the relative order of
the operators in $p'$ will not change in any optimal plan for $S$ (see Theorem 3.4.3).
Thus, taking $p'$ as the initial plan when calling $H(p, q)$ makes good sense. However,
there may be different ways to choose $S'$ because in general there may be more than
one such dominant set. If we have more than one dominant set, we can use one of
the following criteria to make a decision:

1. Choose the subset $S'$ with the maximum cardinality. This option is denoted
   by $D:C$ (Dominant:Cardinality).

2. Choose the subset $S'$ whose operators have the largest total width of their
   selectivity intervals. This option is denoted by $D:W$ (Dominant:Width).

3. Choose the subset $S'$ with the maximum cardinality whose total width of
   the selectivity intervals is greatest. This option is denoted by $D:CW$ (first
   Dominant:Cardinality, then Width).

The following example demonstrates how the initial plan can be chosen based on
the above criteria.

Example 4.2.1 Let $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4, \sigma_5, \sigma_6, \sigma_7\}$ be set of selection operators as
shown in Figure 4.2. Let the selectivities of these operators be as follows: $s_1 = [0.12, 0.14]$, $s_2 = [0.10, 0.55]$, $s_3 = [0.32, 0.33]$, $s_4 = [0.30, 0.60]$, $s_5 = [0.52, 0.67]$, 

\begin{figure}[h]
\centering
\includegraphics[width=\textwidth]{figure42.png}
\caption{Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example 4.2.1.}
\end{figure}
4.2. Max-min heuristic parameters

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subset</th>
<th>Cardinality</th>
<th>Total width</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$S_1 = {\sigma_2, \sigma_4, \sigma_6}$</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$S_2 = {\sigma_1, \sigma_3, \sigma_5, \sigma_7}$</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$S_3 = {\sigma_1, \sigma_4, \sigma_5, \sigma_7}$</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$S_4 = {\sigma_2, \sigma_4, \sigma_5, \sigma_7}$</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.15</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 4.1: Possible dominant subsets in Example 4.2.1.

$s_6 = [0.50, 0.98]$ and $s_7 = [0.70, 0.95]$. Table 4.1 shows the possible dominant subsets for $S$.

Referring to Table 4.1, there are different dominant subsets which can be used to build the initial plan $p$ for the max-min heuristic $H(p, q)$. $S_1$ with total width equal to 1.23 will be picked if the criterion is $D:W$, which chooses the set of dominant operators whose selectivity intervals have the largest total width.

On the other hand, if we are looking for the subsets with the maximum cardinality $D:C$, then any one of $S_2$, $S_3$ or $S_4$ can be chosen since they have the largest cardinality of 4. As can be seen, there is more than one option for the $D:C$ criterion so we need to refine our choice. Therefore, we can use the $D:CW$ criterion instead, which distinguishes between $S_2$, $S_3$ and $S_4$ by choosing the subset with the largest total width of selectivity intervals. In this case that is $S_4$, with a total width of 1.15.

Finally, the chosen subset will be used to build the initial plan $p$ for the max-min heuristic $H(p, q)$. It is interesting that sometimes the subset with the maximum total selectivity interval width is not the subset with the largest cardinality, as for $S_1$ in this example.

The approach described in Section 3.6.1 can be used to find the subsets of dominant operators. However, in our implementation of the heuristic we used a graph to represent the domination relationships, where vertices represent selection operators and each edge represents a domination relationship between two operators. In this approach, the largest set of dominant operators is identified by finding the longest path using the Bellman-Ford algorithm (more details can be found in Appendix E.2).
4.2. Max-min heuristic parameters

We have evaluated the max-min heuristic experimentally using all the above initial plan options. We found that the $D: CW$ approach gave the best overall results as can be seen in Chapter 5. Furthermore, we can use the output of $H(p, q)$ as input for another iteration of the heuristic in order to refine this result. We have examined this option experimentally as well and it shows its worth, as reported in the next chapter. Moreover, having an initial plan allows us to combine our algorithm with other heuristics. We can take the output of another algorithm as an initial plan $p$ and then refine this result by running $H(p, q)$ on it. In our experiments, we feed the max-min heuristic a solution obtained by the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics as initial plan $p$. Our heuristic was able to improve the results considerably. More details are provided in Chapter 5.

4.2.2 Ordering criteria

Since the max-min heuristic $H(p, q)$ originally makes only a single pass over all the operators when (re-)inserting them into the plan, the ordering of operators in $q$ may have a significant impact on the final outcome. For example, when inserting selections into an empty initial plan, operators considered earlier in $q$ are tested in fewer positions relative to each other compared to those considered later.

We have considered two different major ordering criteria in our experiments:

1. Passing the operators to the heuristic according to the midpoint of their selectivity intervals, denoted by $M$. Given a selectivity interval $s = [\underline{s}, \bar{s}]$, the midpoint of $s$ is $(\underline{s} + \bar{s})/2$. The midpoint ordering itself can be sorted in:
   (a) non-decreasing order, denoted by $M+$.
   (b) non-increasing order, denoted by $M−$.

2. Passing the operators to the heuristic according to the width of their selectivity intervals, denoted by $W$. Given a selectivity interval $s = [\underline{s}, \bar{s}]$, the width of $s$ is $\bar{s} − \underline{s}$. The $W$ ordering itself also can be sorted in:
   (a) non-decreasing order, denoted by $W+$.
   (b) non-increasing order, denoted by $W−$. 
### 4.2. Max-min heuristic parameters

Figure 4.3: Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example 4.2.2.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Operator</th>
<th>Selectivity interval</th>
<th>Width</th>
<th>Midpoint</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>σ₁</td>
<td>s₁ = [0.14, 0.58]</td>
<td>0.44</td>
<td>0.360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>σ₂</td>
<td>s₂ = [0.76, 0.81]</td>
<td>0.05</td>
<td>0.785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>σ₃</td>
<td>s₃ = [0.32, 0.90]</td>
<td>0.58</td>
<td>0.610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>σ₄</td>
<td>s₄ = [0.20, 0.26]</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>0.230</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 4.2: Width and midpoint for selectivity intervals of operators in Example 4.2.2.

In our experimental evaluation, we ordered the operators in q using all the above four criteria. Chapter 5 evaluates the effectiveness of these ordering criteria in more detail. Example 4.2.2 illustrates the above four ordering criteria using some concrete values.

**Example 4.2.2** Consider the set $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4\}$ of selection operators with selectivity intervals as follows: $s_1 = [0.14, 0.58]$, $s_2 = [0.76, 0.81]$, $s_3 = [0.32, 0.90]$ and $s_4 = [0.20, 0.26]$ as shown in Figure 4.3.

Table 4.2 gives the width and midpoint selectivity for each operator in set $S$. Therefore, according to the ordering criteria and assuming an empty initial plan $p$, $q$ in the max-min heuristic $H(p, q)$ will be as follows:

- If the ordering criterion is $M+$, then $q = (\sigma_4, \sigma_1, \sigma_3, \sigma_2)$. 

• If the ordering criterion is $M-$, then $q = (\sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_1, \sigma_4)$.

• If the ordering criterion is $W+$, then $q = (\sigma_2, \sigma_4, \sigma_1, \sigma_3)$.

• If the ordering criterion is $W-$, then $q = (\sigma_3, \sigma_1, \sigma_4, \sigma_2)$.

\[ \diamond \]

For the naming convention of the max-min heuristic, $H(D : W, W +)$ for example means that the initial plan for the heuristic is the set of dominant operators which has the largest total width. Then the remaining operators are fed to the heuristic in non-decreasing order according to the width of their selectivity intervals. The following example describes how the max-min heuristic works.

**Example 4.2.3** Recall from Example 4.2.2 the set $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4\}$ of selection operators, with selectivities $s_1 = [0.14, 0.58]$, $s_2 = [0.76, 0.81]$, $s_3 = [0.32, 0.90]$ and $s_4 = [0.20, 0.26]$. Suppose that we are using the version $H(D : CW, W +)$ of our max-min heuristic.

Figure 4.3 shows that there is more than one dominant subset. These dominant subsets are: $\{\sigma_1, \sigma_2\}$, $\{\sigma_1, \sigma_3\}$, $\{\sigma_2, \sigma_4\}$ and $\{\sigma_3, \sigma_4\}$. Since $D : CW$ is the chosen criterion for deciding the initial plan, $S' = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_3\}$ is the subset with the largest cardinality and maximum total width (see Table 4.2). The optimal plan for $S'$ will be the value of the parameter $p$ in the heuristic. According to Theorem 3.4.3, sorting the operators of $S'$ in non-decreasing order according to their maximum/minimum selectivity values will form the optimal plan for $S'$, therefore $p = \sigma_1, \sigma_3$.

Once $p$ is specified, the remaining operators are assigned to $q$ according to the specified order. In this case the order is $W+$, so the operators are sorted in non-decreasing order according to the width of their selectivities. Table 4.2 shows the selectivity width for each operator; hence $q = \sigma_2, \sigma_4$.

The heuristic then operates as follows. The first operator in $q$ is checked in each position of $p$. For each position and resulting plan, the regret is calculated under all max-min scenarios. In this case $\sigma_2$ should be checked in three positions: before $\sigma_1$, after $\sigma_3$ and between them. Consider the plan in which $\sigma_2$ is the last operator of $p$, for instance. The regret will be calculated for the max-min scenarios $(s_1, s_3, s_2)$,
(\(\mathcal{s}_1, \mathcal{s}_3, \mathcal{s}_2\)), (\(\mathcal{s}_1, \mathcal{s}_3, \mathcal{s}_2\)) and (\(\mathcal{s}_1, \mathcal{s}_3, \mathcal{s}_2\)). Assuming that the relation cardinality \(\Omega\) and each cost \(c_i\) is set to 1, the maximum regret for plan \(\sigma_1, \sigma_3, \sigma_2\) is 0.26 which occurs in scenario (\(\mathcal{s}_1, \mathcal{s}_3, \mathcal{s}_2\)). The plan with the smallest maximum regret after placing \(\sigma_2\), namely \(\sigma_1, \sigma_3, \sigma_2\), will be the intermediate solution.

Now \(p = \sigma_1, \sigma_3, \sigma_2\) and the same procedure will be repeated for \(\sigma_4\) from \(q\), namely \(\sigma_4\) will be inserted at each position in \(p\), and the regret of the resulting plan calculated under each max-min scenario. The plan that has the smallest maximum regret after placing \(\sigma_4\) in \(p\) is \(\sigma_4, \sigma_1, \sigma_3, \sigma_2\) with maximum regret of 0.12 under the scenario (\(\mathcal{s}_4, \mathcal{s}_1, \mathcal{s}_3, \mathcal{s}_2\)). Since there are no more operators in \(q\), this is the final solution. As a matter of fact, the solution returned by the max-min heuristic is the same as the actual minmax regret solution in this case.

As mentioned in Section 3.4.1, the selection ordering problem under imprecise statistics is NP-hard. The max-min heuristic is designed to find a good solution in polynomial time, by reducing the number of tested plans and only considering certain scenarios (i.e. max-min scenarios) as discussed earlier. This obviously does not guarantee to find the optimal MRO plan since the worst case scenario might not be a max-min scenario. It seems to be difficult to measure the improvement of the heuristic theoretically or to guarantee a bound. However, experimental evaluation demonstrates the effectiveness of the max-min heuristic parameters, namely choosing an initial plan and ordering criteria. In our experiments the heuristic in general finds a solution equivalent to or close to the optimal MRO plan, as we will discuss in Chapter 5.

### 4.3 Improved max-min heuristic

This section describes a more efficient version of the max-min heuristic, which reduces the complexity of the heuristic to \(O(n^3)\). It is important to mention that this version of the heuristic follows essentially the same method as Algorithm 3 and produces the same result. However, this version is re-engineered to perform calculations more efficiently by storing various values to be reused in subsequent steps. This improved version stores the cost of the optimal plans for max-min scenarios
and reuses them. It also reuses some pre-calculated values to find the cost of a plan. Therefore, it trades (more) memory for (less) processing time.

Algorithm 4 presents the improved version of the max-min heuristic. Although the algorithm appears long, a number of computations are repeated. For example, lines 19–31 are essentially the same as lines 1–15.

Algorithm 4 starts with some plan \( p \) which could be generated by various methods as discussed in Section 4.2. The plan \( p \) is considered under the first max-min scenario (i.e. \( j = 0 \) which means the scenario with no maximum selectivities). The \( leftSum \) array (line 1) is created as described in detail later; this will be used in calculating the \( \text{cost}(p, 0) \), the cost of \( p \) under scenario \( j = 0 \), as well as the cost of \( p \) under subsequent max-min scenarios. At the same time, the optimal plan and its cost for each max-min scenario is stored in the arrays \( \text{optPlan} \) and \( \text{optCost} \) respectively, as shown in lines 10 and 11. The regret of plan \( p \) is calculated under each max-min scenario and the largest regret for \( p \) is used to initialise \( \text{minMaxRegret} \) as shown in line 14. Then the function \( \text{checkOperatorAtEachPosition} \) is called to move the first operator \( \sigma_0 \) to each position in plan \( p \). Each time the operator \( \sigma_0 \) moves its position one step forward, the optimal plan and cost for only one max-min scenario is updated in the arrays \( \text{optPlan} \) and \( \text{optCost} \) as shown in lines 7 and 8 in function \( \text{checkOperatorAtEachPosition} \). If a smaller maximum regret is found after considering all max-min scenarios, \( \text{minMaxRegret} \) and \( \text{minMaxPlan} \) are updated as shown in line 13. The same process is repeated to test the other operators in each position as shown by the loop starting at line 16 in Algorithm 4. Ultimately, the solution of the algorithm will be \( \text{minMaxPlan} \) with the regret value stored in \( \text{minMaxRegret} \).
4.3. Improved max-min heuristic

Now let us consider the algorithm in more detail. The following example describes how \textit{optPlan} and \textit{optCost} are initialised.

![Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example 4.3.1.](image)

\textbf{Example 4.3.1} Let set $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4, \sigma_5\}$ be a set of selection operators with selectivity intervals: $s_1 = [0.1, 0.9]$, $s_2 = [0.2, 0.3]$, $s_3 = [0.35, 0.7]$, $s_4 = [0.6, 0.8]$ and $s_5 = [0.4, 0.45]$ as shown in Figure 4.4. Suppose that we start with the initial plan $p = \sigma_1\sigma_2\sigma_3\sigma_4\sigma_5$ and we are considering $\sigma_1$ at the first position in $p$. Table 4.3 shows all max-min scenarios for $p$ and the initialisation of the array \textit{optPlan} as in Algorithm 4. Note that in line 10, $\textit{optPlan}[j]$ can be found from $\textit{optPlan}[j-1]$ by moving left the operator whose selectivity changed from maximum to minimum. So in Table 4.3 $\textit{optPlan}[5]$ is obtained from $\textit{optPlan}[4]$ by moving $\sigma_1$ left until it is located in its correct position (i.e. position one). The array \textit{optCost} will have the cost values for the optimal plans in \textit{optPlan} as shown in line 11. The optimal plan for any scenario can be found by sorting the operators in non-decreasing order according to their minimum or maximum selectivities as in the second column of Table 4.3.

One of the interesting facts about the max-min heuristic is that when an operator is moved in a plan $p$ from one position to an adjacent position to form plan $p'$, only one max-min scenario (out of $n+1$ scenarios) changes between $p$ and $p'$. So we only need to update one new optimal plan and calculate its cost. More precisely, let operator $\sigma$ be in position $i$ and operator $\sigma'$ be in position $i+1$ in plan $p$, respectively.
Algorithm 4: Improved max – min heuristic

Input: Given a set of \( n \) operators \( O = \{\sigma_0, \sigma_1, \cdots, \sigma_{n-1}\} \).

Suppose we start with initial plan \( p = [\sigma_0, \sigma_1, \cdots, \sigma_{n-1}] \).

// Throughout the algorithm \( z \) is the index of an operator in plan \( p \),
// while \( j \) is the number of minimum selectivities in a max-min
// scenario.

// Create arrays \text{optPlan} \ and \text{optCost}, where \text{optPlan}[j]\ will be the
// optimal plan for the max-min scenario starts with \( j \) mins in plan \( p \)
// and \text{optCost}[j]\ will be its cost.

// Consider the first scenario (i.e. \( j = 0 \)) with all max and no min
// selectivities.

1. \( \text{leftSum} = \text{createLeftSumArray}(p, 0) \);
2. \( \text{cost}(p, 0) = \text{leftSum}[n - 1] \);
3. Let \( \text{optPlan}[0]\) be the optimal plan for max-min scenario with 0 min selectivities;
4. Let \( \text{optCost}[0]\) be the cost of \( \text{optPlan}[0]\) calculated using Eq. (3.1.1);
5. \( \text{regret}(p, 0) = \text{cost}(p, 0) - \text{optCost}[0] \);
6. \( \text{maxRegret}(p) = \text{regret}(p, 0) \);
7. \( \text{minMaxPlan} = p \);
8. for \( 1 \leq j \leq n \) do
   // i.e. consider the max-min scenarios with \( j \) mins.
   // In each step the selectivity for the operator at position \( n - j \)
   // in plan \( p \) changes from max to min.
   9. \( \text{cost}(p, j) = \text{getCost}(p, j, \text{leftSum}) \);
   10. \( \text{optPlan}[j]\) is generated from \( \text{optPlan}[j - 1]\) by moving left the operator that
        changed from max to min to the correct position such that the optimal plan is
        sorted;
   11. Let \( \text{optCost}[j]\) be the cost of \( \text{optPlan}[j]\) calculated by Eq. (3.1.1);
   12. \( \text{regret}(p, j) = \text{cost}(p, j) - \text{optCost}[j] \);
   13. \( \text{maxRegret}(p) = \text{Max}(\text{maxRegret}(p), \text{regret}(p, j)) \);
   14. \( \text{minMaxRegret} = \text{maxRegret}(p) \);
   // Now consider \( \sigma_0 \) in each following position in \( p \).
15. \( \text{checkOperatorAtEachPosition}(\sigma_0, p) \);
Now consider the rest of the operators (other than $\sigma_0$) at each position in plan $p$ under all max-min scenarios.

```plaintext
for 1 \leq z < n do
  Remove $\sigma_z$ from plan $p$ and insert it at position 0 in $p$;
  Re-initialise $optPlan$ and $optCost$ to hold the optimal plans and their cost respectively for the new plan $p$ under its max-min scenarios;
  leftSum = createLeftSumArray($p, 0$);
  // Get the cost of plan $p$ under scenario 0.
  cost($p, 0) = leftSum[n - 1];
  Retrieve the optimal plan cost $optCost[0]$;
  regret($p, 0) = cost(p, 0) - optCost[0];$
  maxRegret($p) = regret(p, 0);$
  minMaxPlan = $p$;
  for 1 \leq j \leq n do
    // Consider the remaining scenarios.
    // In each step the selectivity for the operator at position $n - j$ in plan $p$ changes from max to min.
    cost($p, j) = getCost($p, j, leftSum$);
    Retrieve the optimal plan cost $optCost[j]$;
    regret($p, j) = cost(p, j) - optCost[j];$
    maxRegret($p) = Max(maxRegret($p$), regret($p, j$));$
    minMaxRegret = maxRegret($p$);
  // Now consider $\sigma_z$ in each following position in $p$.
  checkOperatorAtEachPosition($\sigma_z, p$);
return minMaxPlan;
```
4.3. Improved max-min heuristic

Algorithm 5: Functions used by Algorithm 4

1 createLeftSumArray(p, j)

   **Input:** The plan p and the number of mins j in its max-min scenario.
   **Output:** Array leftSum that has the partial costs for plan p.

   // leftSum[k] is the sum of the products in the cost formula from 0
   // up to the kth term where (0 ≤ k < n).

   2 for 0 ≤ k ≤ p.length do
   3     leftSum[k] = \[\sum_{i=1}^{k+1} \left( \prod_{j=1}^{i-1} s_{\pi(j)} \right) c_{\pi(i)} \];
   4 return leftSum;

1 getCost(p, j, leftSum)

   **Input:** Plan p, the number j of minimum selectivities in the max-min scenario,
   and the array leftSum that has the partial costs for plan p.
   **Output:** The cost of plan p under its max-min scenario with j minimum
   selectivities

   2 m = n - j;
   3 if m = n - 1 then
   4     cost = leftSum[m];
   5 else
   6     cost = leftSum[m] + (s_m / \overline{s}_m) * (leftSum[n-1] - leftSum[m]);

   // Update leftSum[n-1] to be used in the next scenario.
   7     leftSum[n-1] = cost;
   8 return (\Omega * cost);
4.3. Improved max-min heuristic

checkOperatorAtEachPosition(σ, p)

**Input:** The operator σ and the plan p where σ will be checked. This function should have access to: optPlan, optCost, minMaxRegret and minMaxPlan.

**Output:** Updated values for minMaxRegret and minMaxPlan after checking σ at each position in p.

```plaintext
for each position 1 ≤ i ≤ n − 1 in plan p do
    // i.e. consider operator σ at each position in plan p other than the 1st position under all max-min scenarios.
    // Consider the 1st scenario with all maxes and 0 min.
    leftSum = createLeftSumArray(p, 0);
    // Get the cost of plan p under scenario 0.
    cost(p, 0) = leftSum[n − 1];
    regret(p, 0) = cost(p, 0) − optCost[0];
    maxRegret(p) = regret(p, 0);
    // Update the scenario j = n − i.
    // Note: Here we assume that operator σ_z is moving right in plan p. However, if operator σ_z is moving left in plan p then scenario j where j = n − i − 1 will be updated instead.
    optPlan[n − i] is updated by moving left the operator that changed from max to min, and moving right the operator that changed from min to max such that optPlan[n − i] is sorted;
    Let optCost[n − i] be the cost of optPlan[n − i] calculated by Eq. (3.1.1);
    for 1 ≤ j ≤ n do
        // Consider the remaining scenarios.
        // In each step the selectivity for the operator at position n − j in plan p changes from max to min.
        cost(p, j) = getCost(p, j, leftSum);
        regret(p, j) = cost(p, j) − optCost[j];
        maxRegret(p) = Max(maxRegret(p), regret(p, j));
        if maxRegret(p) < minMaxRegret then
            minMaxRegret = maxRegret(p);
            minMaxPlan = p;
```

After updating the content of an operator (the scenario at index 4 in Table 4.4). In particular, when and 4.4, it is clear that the max-min scenarios for the second position, forming the plan selection operators, with selectivities Example 4.3.2

Recall from Example 4.3.1 the set $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4, \sigma_5\}$ of selection operators, with selectivities $s_1 = [0.1, 0.9]$, $s_2 = [0.2, 0.3]$, $s_3 = [0.35, 0.7]$, $s_4 = [0.6, 0.8]$ and $s_5 = [0.4, 0.45]$. In Example 4.3.1, operator $\sigma_1$ is in the first position in plan $p = \sigma_1 \sigma_2 \sigma_3 \sigma_4 \sigma_5$. Now let us consider moving operator $\sigma_1$ to the second position, forming the plan $p' = \sigma_2 \sigma_1 \sigma_3 \sigma_4 \sigma_5$.

Table 4.4 shows all the max-min scenarios for $p'$. By comparing Tables 4.3 and 4.4, it is clear that the max-min scenarios for $p$ and $p'$ are identical except for the scenario at index 4 (the row in bold face in Table 4.4). In particular, when an operator ($\sigma_1$ in this case) is checked in the next position, arrays $optPlan$ and $optCost$ can be reused to calculate the regrets of the new plan $p'$ under its max-min scenarios after updating the content of $optPlan[n - i]$ and $optCost[n - i]$. 

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>max-min scenarios</th>
<th>sorted selectivities</th>
<th>optPlan</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5)$</td>
<td>$s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5$</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5)$</td>
<td>$s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5$</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5)$</td>
<td>$s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5$</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5)$</td>
<td>$s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5$</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5)$</td>
<td>$s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5$</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5)$</td>
<td>$s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5$</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5)$</td>
<td>$s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5$</td>
<td>$\sigma_2 \sigma_3 \sigma_4 \sigma_5$</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
4.3. Improved max-min heuristic

Table 4.4: Max-min scenarios for $p' = \sigma_2\sigma_3\sigma_4\sigma_5$ and the associated $optPlan$ for Example 4.3.2.

Another important feature of the improved algorithm is its efficiency in calculating the cost of a plan. Since we are testing $O(n^2)$ plans and in each plan we consider $n + 1$ max-min scenarios, we need to be able to calculate the cost of a current plan under a scenario in $O(1)$ time. Before we discuss how the algorithm does this, let us consider the following definition.

**Definition 4.3.1** A partial sum represents the cost up to the $k^{th}$ term of a given plan $p$ of $n$ selection operators under a scenario as follows:

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{k+1} \left( \prod_{j=1}^{i-1} s_{\pi(j)} \right) c_{\pi(i)}, \text{ where } 0 \leq k < n
$$

(4.3.1)

The improved algorithm first computes the partial sums for plan $p$ under its first max-min scenario (i.e. the one with zero operators having their minimum selectivity) by calling $createLeftSumArray$ function and stores them in $leftSum$ array (lines 1 and 19). The $createLeftSumArray$ function uses the cost formula in Equation (3.1.1) to calculate the partial sums which requires $O(n)$ time. So for the initial plan $p$ and the first max-min scenario, the cost is the value of $leftSum[n-1]$ (lines 2 and 20). After that, the cost can be updated incrementally as we move from one scenario to the next. So the partial sums can be reused to calculate the cost of plan $p$ under the next max-min scenario in $O(1)$ time (lines 9 and 26) using function $getCost$ in Algorithm 5. When an operator moves to a new position, we can afford
4.3. Improved max-min heuristic

Table 4.5: Initialisation of \( \text{leftSum} \) array created by \( createLeftSumArray(p, 0) \) for Example 4.3.3.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>index</th>
<th>partial costs</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>0</td>
<td>( c_1 = 1 )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>( c_1 + s_1c_2 = 1.9 )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>( c_1 + s_1c_2 + s_1s_2c_3 = 2.17 )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>( c_1 + s_1c_2 + s_1s_2c_3 + s_1s_2s_3c_4 = 2.359 )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>( c_1 + s_1c_2 + s_1s_2c_3 + s_1s_2s_3c_4 + s_1s_2s_3s_4c_5 = 2.5102 )</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Example 4.3.3 Recall from Example 4.3.1 the set \( S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4, \sigma_5\} \) of selection operators, with selectivities \( s_1 = [0.1, 0.9] \), \( s_2 = [0.2, 0.3] \), \( s_3 = [0.35, 0.7] \), \( s_4 = [0.6, 0.8] \) and \( s_5 = [0.4, 0.45] \). For simplicity, assume that the cardinality of the relation is 1 and the cost for each operator \( c_i \) is also 1. Any time a new plan \( p \) is considered by the algorithm, an array called \( \text{leftSum} \) is created by calling \( createLeftSumArray \) as defined in Algorithm 5. Array \( \text{leftSum} \) represents the partial sums as defined in Definition 4.3.1. Now consider plan \( p = \sigma_1\sigma_2\sigma_3\sigma_4\sigma_5 \).

In line 1, the algorithm calls \( createLeftSumArray(p, 0) \) to create the \( \text{leftSum} \) array for plan \( p \) under the first max-min scenario with index 0 (i.e. all operators are assigned their maximum selectivity). The \( createLeftSumArray \) function uses Equation (3.1.1) to calculate the partial costs. For a plan with \( n \) operators, there are \( n \) partial costs, where \( \text{leftSum}[k] \) represents the summation of the first \( k \) terms in the cost formula of Equation (3.1.1). Table 4.5 shows the values in \( \text{leftSum} \) array after calling \( createLeftSumArray(p, 0) \).

Creating \( \text{leftSum} \) and calculating its elements clearly can be performed in \( O(n) \) time. After creating \( \text{leftSum} \), the cost of \( p \) under its first max-min scenario can be found in \( O(1) \) time by retrieving the value of \( \text{leftSum}[4] \), so \( \text{cost}(p, 0) = \)

\[
\text{cost}(p, 0) = \text{leftSum}[4] = \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{1}{3} \cdot \frac{1}{4} \cdot \frac{1}{5} = \frac{1}{60} = 0.016666666666666668
\]
4.3. Improved max-min heuristic

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>content</th>
<th>$\sigma_1$</th>
<th>$\sigma_2$</th>
<th>$\sigma_3$</th>
<th>$\sigma_4$</th>
<th>$\sigma_5$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>index ($m$)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 4.6: The array content of plan $p$ in Example 4.3.3.

`leftSum[4]` (as in lines 2 and 20 of Algorithm 4 as well as in line 4 of function `checkOperatorAtEachPosition`). This is because `leftSum[4]` has the full cost calculation for $p$ under its first max-min scenario.

Recall that $j$ represents the number of minimum selectivities in the max-min scenario for plan $p$. The cost of plan $p$ under each subsequent max-min scenario can also be found in $O(1)$ time using the `getCost` function in Algorithm 5. Each time `cost(p, j)` is calculated, the content of `leftSum[n-1]` is updated with the same value as `cost(p, j)` to be used in calculating the cost of $p$ under the next max-min scenario as shown in line 7 of `getCost` in Algorithm 5. The following shows the cost calculation for plan $p$ under the remaining max-min scenarios with $1 \leq j \leq n$ using the `getCost` function. Note that $n$ denotes the total number of selection operators, while $m$ is the index of an operator in the plan array as shown in Table 4.6.

- $(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5): j = 1 \Rightarrow m = 4$ (i.e. $m = n - 1$)

  $\text{getCost}(p, 1, leftSum) = leftSum[m]$

  $= 2.5102$

- $(s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5): j = 2 \Rightarrow m = 3$

  $\text{getCost}(p, 2, leftSum) = leftSum[3] + \frac{z_m}{s_m} * (leftSum[n - 1] - leftSum[3])$

  $= 2.359 + \frac{0.6}{0.8} * (2.5102 - 2.359)$

  $= 2.4724$

  $leftSum[n - 1] = 2.4724$  // Update $leftSum[n - 1]$ for the next step.
4.3. Improved max-min heuristic

- \((\overline{s}_1, \overline{s}_2, \overline{s}_3, \overline{s}_4, \overline{s}_5)\): \(j = 3 \Rightarrow m = 2\)

\[
\text{getCost}(p, 3, \text{leftSum}) = \text{leftSum}[2] + \frac{z_m}{s_m} \cdot (\text{leftSum}[n-1] - \text{leftSum}[2])
\]

\[
= 2.17 + 0.35 \cdot \frac{0.7}{0.7} \cdot (2.4724 - 2.17)
\]

\[
= 2.3212
\]

\(\text{leftSum}[n-1] = 2.3212 \quad \text{// Update leftSum}[n-1] \text{ for the next step.}\)

- \((\overline{s}_1, \overline{s}_2, \overline{s}_3, \overline{s}_4, \overline{s}_5)\): \(j = 4 \Rightarrow m = 1\)

\[
\text{getCost}(p, 4, \text{leftSum}) = \text{leftSum}[1] + \frac{z_m}{s_m} \cdot (\text{leftSum}[n-1] - \text{leftSum}[1])
\]

\[
= 1.9 + \frac{0.2}{0.3} \cdot (2.3212 - 1.9)
\]

\[
= 2.1808
\]

\(\text{leftSum}[n-1] = 2.1808 \quad \text{// Update leftSum}[n-1] \text{ for the next step.}\)

- \((\overline{s}_1, \overline{s}_2, \overline{s}_3, \overline{s}_4, \overline{s}_5)\): \(j = 5 \Rightarrow m = 0\)

\[
\text{getCost}(p, 4, \text{leftSum}) = \text{leftSum}[0] + \frac{z_m}{s_m} \cdot (\text{leftSum}[n-1] - \text{leftSum}[0])
\]

\[
= 1 + \frac{0.1}{0.9} \cdot (2.1808 - 1)
\]

\[
= 2.1312
\]

\(\text{leftSum}[n-1] = 2.1312 \quad \text{// Update leftSum}[n-1] \text{ for the next step.}\)

\[\diamond\]

In summary two main features contribute to the lower computational complexity of the improved algorithm for the max-min heuristic: the cost of optimal plans for max-min scenarios are stored and reused in subsequent steps (thereby trading memory for processing time), and pre-calculating the partial sums allows the algorithm to calculate the cost of a plan under a max-min scenario in \(O(1)\) time. As a result, the improved algorithm reduces the complexity to \(O(n^3)\), as opposed to \(O(n^4 \log n)\) for the basic algorithm.
4.4 Conclusion

This chapter has presented our novel heuristic for solving the problem of selection operator ordering when selectivities are given as intervals. We used the insight we gained from studying the problem and its properties as well as some polynomial solvable cases to develop the max-min heuristic $H(p, q)$. The heuristic considers only a polynomial number of plans and examines them under max-min scenarios which play a special role as seen in the previous chapter. This, in turn, reduces the number of scenarios, yet still produces results with good quality as we will see in the next chapter.

The complexity of the basic algorithm for the max-min heuristic turns out to be $O(n^4 \log n)$. However, we also presented an improved version of the heuristic which reduces the complexity to $O(n^3)$ and produces the same result as the basic algorithm. The next chapter presents an experimental evaluation for the max-min heuristic using a number of different data sets.
Chapter 5

Experimental Evaluation of the Selection Ordering Heuristic

The previous chapter introduced our novel heuristic, max-min, which solves the problem of selection ordering under imprecise database statistical information. This chapter presents the experimental evaluation of the max-min heuristic and other heuristics, which consider a single point from each selectivity interval to find the optimal solution, namely the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. We used three different data sets to test the max-min heuristic. These data sets are: a synthetic data set, the Star Schema Benchmark (SSB) [100], and the Enron email data set [35]. A description of the data sets is provided in this chapter as well as the results of using the heuristic on these data sets. Some of the work presented in this chapter has been published in papers [9] and [10].

We have implemented the max-min heuristic and tested the impact of different parameters on its performance. In addition we have implemented the brute-force algorithm to find the true optimal solution which is used to measure the quality of the max-min heuristic. For a case with $n$ operators, finding the optimal plan using the brute-force algorithm requires calculating the cost of all possible $n!$ plans under all $2^n$ extreme scenarios, as has been described in Section 3.3. This process takes a lot of time. Therefore, we were restricted to a maximum of eleven operators in order to be able to compare the results of the heuristic with those of the brute-force algorithm. For instance, the brute-force algorithm took over 20 minutes to find the
minmax regret solution for a single case of nine operators. By contrast, the heuristic took approximately 0.067 seconds for the same case (recall Figure 4.1 in Section 4.1).

Our heuristic works at the logical optimisation level, as mentioned in Section 2.2, and the submitted logical plan may change at the physical optimisation stage [38, 108]. Therefore, in this experimental evaluation, we stress test our heuristic in an isolated environment rather than in a database server with the intricacies of optimisations performed at different levels, a known approach used in the literature [16, 49, 83, 115, 117]. Another reason for doing the evaluation in an isolated environment is to study the effectiveness of the max-min heuristic with selection ordering first, before including other operators and different settings. However, we did compare our heuristic with approaches that assume a single value for the imprecise parameters (e.g. using the mean), an assumption made by some optimisers.

A commodity PC, with 8 GB RAM, Intel Core i5 processor running at 3.19 GHz and Windows 7 Enterprise (64-bit), was used to perform the experiments. The minmax regret brute-force algorithm and max-min heuristic were implemented in Java and compiled with the Eclipse IDE (Juno release), which is JDK compliant and uses the JavaSE-1.7 execution environment.

5.1 Measuring criteria

In this section we present the measuring criteria that we used to evaluate the max-min heuristic. Recall from Chapter 4 that the max-min heuristic has two parameters namely $p$, the choice of the initial plan (possibly empty), and $q$, the order in which the (remaining) operators are passed to the heuristic. In the experimental evaluation, we studied the impact of choosing different values for these parameters on the quality of the plan generated by the heuristic. Moreover, we also investigated the effects of multiple iterations on the quality of the heuristic. In multiple iterations, the heuristic is run multiple times, with the result of one iteration passed to the next iteration as an initial plan.

Recall from Section 3.2 that $R(P(S), X(S))$ denotes the regret value of the optimal plan that minimises the maximum regret for a given set $S$ of selection op-
5.1. Measuring criteria

erators, where \( P(S) \) is the set of possible plans and \( X(S) \) is the set of possible scenarios. Similarly let \( R(H(p, q), X(S)) \) be the regret of the plan returned by the max-min heuristic. The first measuring criterion is the *percentage of exact solutions found*. For this criterion, we count the number of cases where the heuristic generates a plan equivalent to the optimal minmax regret solution, i.e. for which \( R(H(p, q), X(S)) = R(P(S), X(S)) \). This is then divided by the total number of cases in the experiment. Using this measure, the larger the value the better the performance of the heuristic.

The second measuring criterion is called the *regret ratio* \( \lambda(S) \), which is the regret computed by \( H(p, q) \) divided by the optimal minmax regret:

\[
\lambda(S) = \frac{R(H(p, q), X(S))}{R(P(S), X(S))}
\]  

(5.1.1)

We are aware that the denominator \( R(P(S), X(S)) \) may be equal to zero. However, recall from Section 3.5.2 that the only case where the optimal minmax regret equals zero is when \( S \) is a set of strictly dominant selection operators. In such a case we do not use this measure. The max-min heuristic always finds the optimal minmax regret solution for cases where \( S \) is a strictly dominating set. Therefore, we define \( \lambda(S) \) to be one in such cases.

We arranged the experimental cases in groups based on the number of selection operators, \( k \). Therefore, group \( k \) involves all cases which have \( k \) selection operators. In view of having a number of test cases, \( j \), for each group \( k \), we calculate the *average regret ratio* and the *worst regret ratio* (which is simply the maximum value of \( \lambda(S) \) over the \( j \) test cases). Both *average regret ratio* and the *worst regret ratio* are also used as measuring criteria to evaluate the performance of the heuristic. Smaller values for the *average regret ratio* and the *worst regret ratio* indicate better performance of the heuristic.

For a whole set of experiments (i.e., over all groups), we also calculated the overall value for the above three measuring criteria, namely the *percentage of exact solutions found*, the *average regret ratio* and the *worst regret ratio*. For example in the SSB data set, we generated one hundred test cases (i.e. \( j = 100 \)) per group \( k \), where \( k \in [2, 11] \) selection operators, giving a total of 1000 test cases. We calculated the *percentage of exact solutions found*, the *average regret ratio* and the *worst regret*
5.1. Measuring criteria

ratio for the 100 test cases of each group $k$ for various versions of the max-min heuristic. Then we calculated the overall value for each measuring criteria over the 1000 test cases. To measure the stability of the results, we calculated the variance and confidence interval for the overall percentage of exact solutions found and the overall average regret ratio measuring criteria. Since both the variance and estimated margin of error indicated by the confidence interval were significantly low, we do not include them in the following discussion of the results. However, full details can be found in Appendix B.4.

We used as a base case the version of the max-min heuristic $H(p, q)$ with an empty initial plan $p$ and with the ordered sequence $q$ generated randomly (unlike other versions of the heuristic where the order of $q$ is pre-defined). Each test case can be passed to the max-min heuristic in different permutations. For each test case we run the heuristic ten times with ten different permutations selected randomly. Then we considered the maximum regret of the ten permutations as the worst regret ratio for this test case. For the average regret ratio and the percentage of the exact solutions found, we averaged the ten average regret values and the percentage of the exact solutions found respectively for the ten permutations. For group 2 and group 3 (i.e. test cases with 2 and 3 selection operators), we tested the heuristic with all possible permutations, since the total number of permutations in these cases is less than ten. We denote this version by $H(\emptyset, U)$, with $U$ referring to the fact that the operator order is essentially unsorted.

In addition, we implemented the midpoint algorithm as discussed in Section 2.6 and Section 2.9, which takes the midpoint of the selectivity interval for each operator instead of considering the entire selectivity interval. Moreover, we implemented the pessimistic and optimistic approaches from decision theory, as discussed in Section 2.7. The performance of these algorithms is compared with that of the max-min heuristic.
5.2 Synthetic data set

This section describes how the synthetic data set was generated. It also discusses how changing the parameters of the max-min heuristic impacts its performance. Finally this section presents the main results and analysis of the experimental evaluation using the synthetic data set.

5.2.1 Generating test data

We designed a tool to generate random synthetic data sets. This tool was implemented in Java and compiled with the Eclipse IDE (Juno release), which is JDK compliant and uses the JavaSE-1.7 execution environment. The random generator tool allowed us to generate synthetic data sets satisfying various conditions, for example, a synthetic data set with only strictly dominant operators or one with only overlapped dominant operators (recall the definitions from Section 3.1).

Now let us describe the main synthetic data set that we used in this experimental evaluation. This data set used a mixed set of operators, that is not restricted to one of the special sets of operators defined in Section 3.1. In this data set, each test case corresponds to a group $k$ of selection operators, with $k$ ranging from 2 to 10. For each group $k$, we generated one hundred different test cases. While group 2 (i.e. $k = 2$) is not particularly hard to solve, it was mainly included for verification purposes (since any heuristic should be able to find the optimal plan for this simple case). Obviously, the worst case scenarios of all cases in group 2 are max-min scenarios. For each test case in group $k$, we determined the lower and upper bounds of the selectivity intervals for the selection operators by generating $2^k$ uniformly distributed random numbers between 0 and 1. Then each two consecutive values from the $2^k$ random numbers were used to form the selectivity interval of one operator, where the smaller number was associated with the lower bound of the interval and the larger number was assigned to the upper bound of the interval. Ten operators was the upper limit for the synthetic data set because, to find the optimal solution for just one test case in group 10, we need to check $10! \cdot 2^{10}$ ($\approx 3.7$ billion) different costs for each test case.
The same procedure was used to generate a strictly dominant data set and an overlapped dominant data set. However for each set of selection operators in the strictly dominant data set, the $2k$ uniformly distributed random numbers were sorted in non-decreasing order. Then each two consecutive values were assigned as the lower and upper selectivity bounds for each interval. For the overlapped dominant data set, after sorting the $2k$ random numbers, the first and third numbers were repeatedly removed from the list and assigned to the lower and upper selectivity bounds respectively for each operator. This process continued until only two random numbers were left in the list; they were assigned to the last operator as its lower and upper selectivity bounds. Consider the following example which demonstrates how selectivities were generated in the overlapped dominant data set.

**Example 5.2.1** Assume that the tool needs to generate a synthetic test case with four overlapped dominant operators, so $k = 4$. The tool generates 8 uniformly distributed random numbers between 0 and 1, and then sorts the numbers in non-decreasing order. Let $A$ be the following sorted list of numbers: 0.0916, 0.3458, 0.3463, 0.4302, 0.7336, 0.8760, 0.9076, 0.9980. The following steps demonstrate how the selectivity $s_i$ of each operator, $1 \leq i \leq 4$, is chosen:

1. **Step 0**: $A = (0.0916, 0.3458, 0.3463, 0.4302, 0.7336, 0.8760, 0.9076, 0.9980)$.
2. **Step 1**: $s_1 = [0.0916, 0.3463], A = (0.3458, 0.4302, 0.7336, 0.8760, 0.9076, 0.9980)$.
3. **Step 2**: $s_2 = [0.3458, 0.7336], A = (0.4302, 0.8760, 0.9076, 0.9980)$.
4. **Step 3**: $s_3 = [0.4302, 0.9076], A = (0.8760, 0.9980)$.
5. **Step 4**: $s_4 = [0.8760, 0.9980], A = ()$.

Therefore, the selectivities of the four overlapped dominant operators are $s_1 = [0.0916, 0.3463], s_2 = [0.3458, 0.7336], s_3 = [0.4302, 0.9076], s_4 = [0.8760, 0.9980]$.\[\diamond\]
5.2. Synthetic data set

We now discuss the experimental evaluation for the max-min heuristic when using the synthetic data set. As was mentioned, we generated synthetic data sets with different settings. However, here we only present the results of the synthetic data set with a mixed set of operators, and from now on the term “synthetic data set” will be used to refer to the mixed set of operators unless mentioned otherwise. This is because the mixed setting seems to be the most representative of real situations in which we have no prior information on relationships between operators. Moreover, the baseline version of the max-min heuristic $H(\emptyset, U)$ finds the exact optimal minmax regret solution for all cases in the strictly dominant and the overlapped dominant data sets; this shows the power of the max-min heuristic in these cases. For the rest of this chapter, the max-min heuristic will be referred to simply as $(p, q)$, for initial plan $p$ and remaining operators $q$ in some specific order.

Before we discuss the results of the max-min heuristic, let us present the results of the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics that we considered. These heuristics find
the optimal plan under a single scenario which is the scenario where all operators
are assigned their maximum selectivities or minimum selectivities for the pessimistic
and optimistic heuristics respectively. These heuristics produced very bad results.
The overall worst case ratio for the pessimistic approach is over 17, while that for
the optimistic approach is over 129. We also tested the midpoint heuristic that
simply orders the intervals in non-decreasing order of their midpoints (not going
through all max-min scenarios). It performs much better than both the pessimistic
and optimistic heuristics: its overall worst ratio is approximately 1.86. Therefore,
in the following discussion, the midpoint heuristic is used in comparison with the
max-min heuristic. More detailed results for the experimental evaluation of the
midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics using synthetic data can be found in
Appendix B.1.3.

We started our evaluation with the baseline version of the max-min heuristic
($\emptyset, U$). This version starts with an empty initial plan ($\emptyset$) and inserts operators
without any specific order ($U$), where ($U$) stands for an unordered set. The max-
min heuristic ($\emptyset, U$) often returned better results than the midpoint heuristic.

We also wanted to test various orders for passing the operators to the heuristic.
We considered the following orders (recall the following notation from Section 4.2.2):
non-decreasing width ($W+$), non-increasing width ($W-$), non-decreasing midpoint
($M+$), and non-increasing midpoint ($M-$). The results for midpoint ($M-$ and $M+$)
and non-increasing width ordering ($W-$) show far worse performance than ($W+$).
For example, ($M+$) and ($M-$) generated plans whose regret ratio was above three.
This is because when using the midpoint ordering, two operators with the same mid-
point but different widths cannot be distinguished. Moreover, comparing the ($W+$)
ordering with the ($W-$) ordering showed that the ($W+$) ordering performed much
better than the ($W-$) ordering. A possible explanation for this is that, when using
($W+$), the operator with the smallest width will be processed first and the operator
with the largest width will be processed last. The fact that this last operator is the
most uncertain and that the heuristic considers it in each possible position of the
current plan may explain the improved results. Figures 5.1, 5.2 and 5.3 show im-
provements in the result of ($\emptyset, W+$) compared to ($\emptyset, U$) for all of the three measuring
5.2. Synthetic data set

While $W^+$ ordering performs better than $M^+$, $M^-$, and $W^-$, it is still not significantly better than the random ordering. In the next phase of our experimental evaluation we seeded our heuristic with an initial plan. We tested the heuristic using different criteria for choosing the initial plan. Recall the notation for these criteria from Section 4.2.1 which can be summarised as follows: $(D:C)$ (Dominant:Cardinality), $(D:W)$ (Dominant:Width) and $(D:CW)$ (Dominant: first Cardinality, then Width). We also considered the option of using the result of another heuristic (such as midpoint, pessimistic or optimistic) as the initial plan for the max-min heuristic. The criterion $(D:CW)$ stands for choosing the largest subset of dominant operators, and in case of a tie, choosing the one with the greatest total width of the operators. The results for $(D:CW)$ produced the best results. The superiority of $(D:CW)$ compared to the alternatives can be explained by the fact that $(D:CW)$ feeds the heuristic with a partial plan that preserves the relative order of the maximum num-

Figure 5.2: Overall worst regret ratio for the synthetic data set.
5.2. Synthetic data set

Figure 5.3: Overall average regret ratio for the synthetic data set.

ber of dominant operators as they should appear in the optimal plan. In the case of finding two groups of dominant operators with the same number of operators, \((D: CW)\) chooses the one with the greatest total width. The intuition behind choosing the greatest total width is that operators with larger width are more uncertain than those with smaller width. Hence, preserving their relative order will have a greater positive impact on the final solution compared to operators with a smaller width. We obtained better results using \((D: CW, W+)\) compared to \((\emptyset, W+)\) and \((\emptyset, U)\) when considering the percentage of exact solutions (Figure 5.1) and the average regret ratio (Figure 5.3). The results for the worst case regret ratio (Figure 5.2) were rather inconclusive when compared with the result of \((\emptyset, W+)\), so we tried to improve on this by running multiple phases of our heuristic.

The bar charts in Figures 5.1, 5.2 and 5.3 also show the results for running our heuristic multiple times. This means that we take the output of running one phase of our heuristic and use it as the initial plan for the next phase. The figures show the results for starting off by running \((D: CW, W+)\) first and then executing two more phases. As can be seen, this variant clearly outperforms the baseline \((\emptyset, U)\)
algorithm and the other variants in all respects. The overall worst regret ratio for \((D: CW, W+), W+\) (i.e. running the heuristic and passing its result as initial plan for one more iteration) is less than 1.23 and the overall average ratio is approximately 1.005, compared to approximately 1.93 and 1.036, respectively, for \((\emptyset, U)\). The experiments showed that running one additional phase, \((D: CW, W+), W+\), improves the quality of the generated plan significantly, but running another phase after that, \(((D: CW, W+), W+), W+\), makes almost no difference. Moreover, the max-min heuristic using \((D: CW, W+), W+\) significantly outperforms the midpoint heuristic in all respects. The midpoint heuristic found the exact solution in only 44.78\% of cases, while \((D: CW, W+), W+\) found 73\% of the cases. The overall worst ratio for the midpoint heuristic is approximately 1.86, while its overall average ratio is approximately 1.089. Comparing these results with the results of \((D: CW, W+), W+\), clearly show that running \((D: CW, W+), W+\) always produces higher quality results. Appendix B.1.2 presents the full results for the discussed variations of the max-min heuristic.

To investigate the effectiveness of the max-min heuristic, the results of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics were fed to the max-min heuristic as initial plans, after which the quality of the resultant solutions were studied. The experimental results showed the effectiveness of the max-min heuristic in taking a poor quality plan and improving it with respect to all measuring criteria. The improvement in the results were substantial, as can be seen in Table B.1.3 in Appendix B. For example, after passing the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics to the max-min heuristic, the worst ratio dropped to less than 1.5 (recall that they were initially approximately 1.9, 17.2 and 129.2, respectively).

5.3 The Star Schema Benchmark data set

In this section we introduce the Star Schema Benchmark (SSB), describe how the data set was prepared, and present the main results of evaluating the max-min heuristic on the SSB data set.
5.3. The Star Schema Benchmark data set

5.3.1 Preparing the SSB data set

The Star Schema Benchmark (SSB) is a variation of the well-known TPC-H benchmark [100]. The benchmark simulates a supply chain business model of a warehouse. It models the relationships between suppliers, customers, items and orders. We generated skewed SSB benchmark data with a scaling factor of 1, meaning that the central facts table, lineOrder, contains 6,000,197 tuples. We then joined the dimensional tables, namely part, customer, supplier and date, to the lineOrder table.

After generating the SSB data set, the next step was to create histograms for each attribute in the central facts table, lineOrder. This was done by dividing the domain of an attribute into equi-width buckets, then counting the number of tuples that fall into each bucket. We did not keep any further information on the distribution of tuples within each bucket of a histogram. For example, Figure 5.4 shows the histogram for the attribute ordtotalprice. This histogram consists of 20 buckets, each covering roughly 18,000 different values. For example, bucket #1 covers the range from 1 to 17,673 as shown in Table 5.1, which has the full range of buckets for ordtotalprice with their total numbers of tuples.

After building a histogram for each attribute in the generated table, eleven attributes were chosen to be used in generating random selection operators namely: orderKey, linenumber, suppkey, quantity, ordtotalprice, revenue, supplycost, brand, size, container, and custkey. Once again, we were limited to eleven operators, since solving any generated case optimally using the brute-force approach requires checking $11! \times 2^{11} \approx 81.7$ billion different costs.

The basic information from the histograms allows us to determine intervals for the selectivities of each selection operator. For a “less than” (<) and “greater than” (>.) operator, we know that all histogram buckets exclusively covering smaller/larger values have to be included fully. However, for the bucket in which the predicate value falls, we do not know precisely how many elements will be selected. In extreme cases, none or all of the elements satisfy the predicate, thus giving us the lower and upper bounds for the selectivity. Example 5.3.1 below illustrates with concrete values the calculation of selectivity bounds for given predicates.
Figure 5.4: Histogram for attribute ordtotalprice.
5.3. The Star Schema Benchmark data set

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>bucket #</th>
<th>start value</th>
<th>end value</th>
<th>total # of tuples</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>17673</td>
<td>1301927</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>17674</td>
<td>35346</td>
<td>1329577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>35347</td>
<td>53019</td>
<td>1388148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>53020</td>
<td>70692</td>
<td>363752</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>70693</td>
<td>88365</td>
<td>271088</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>88366</td>
<td>106038</td>
<td>310664</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>106039</td>
<td>123711</td>
<td>281044</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>123712</td>
<td>141384</td>
<td>211126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>141385</td>
<td>159057</td>
<td>144979</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>159058</td>
<td>176730</td>
<td>101674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>176731</td>
<td>194403</td>
<td>81190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>194404</td>
<td>212076</td>
<td>69878</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>212077</td>
<td>229749</td>
<td>57902</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>229750</td>
<td>247422</td>
<td>41684</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>247423</td>
<td>265095</td>
<td>25474</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>265096</td>
<td>282768</td>
<td>12736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>282769</td>
<td>300441</td>
<td>5288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>300442</td>
<td>318114</td>
<td>1598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>318115</td>
<td>335787</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>335788</td>
<td>353460</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 5.1: Range of values for attribute `ordtotalprice` histogram.
Example 5.3.1 Consider the histogram for the \texttt{ordtotalprice} attribute as shown in Table 5.1. Given the predicate \texttt{ordtotalprice} < 40000, what are the selectivity interval bounds?

The value 40000 falls into bucket 3. So we know that all tuples in buckets 1 and 2 must be included, with a lower bound given by including nothing from bucket 3, and an upper bound given by including all tuples from bucket 3. Hence the lower and upper bounds for the selectivity are computed as follows:

\[
\text{Lower bound} = \frac{1301927 + 1329577}{6000197} = \frac{2631504}{6000197} = 0.4386
\]

\[
\text{Upper bound} = \frac{1301927 + 1329577 + 1388148}{6000197} = \frac{4019652}{6000197} = 0.6699
\]

Therefore, the selectivity interval for the predicate \texttt{ordtotalprice} < 40000 is \([0.4386, 0.6699]\).

Now consider the predicate \texttt{ordtotalprice} > 260000, which covers the six buckets from bucket 15 up to bucket 20. For the lower bound, the total number of tuples in buckets 16 to 20 will be used, while for the upper bound the total number of tuples in all six buckets will be considered as follows:

\[
\text{Lower bound} = \frac{12736 + 5288 + 1598 + 396 + 72}{6000197} = \frac{20090}{6000197} = 0.0033
\]

\[
\text{Upper bound} = \frac{25474 + 12736 + 5288 + 1598 + 396 + 72}{6000197} = \frac{45564}{6000197} = 0.0076
\]

As a result, the selectivity interval for the predicate \texttt{ordtotalprice} < 260000 is \([0.0033, 0.0076]\).
5.3. The Star Schema Benchmark data set

Figure 5.5: Overall percentage of exact solutions (SSB).

We used our tool to generate random queries with \( k \) predicates, where \( k \in [2, 11] \). Each query consists of predicates using different attributes. Queries basically consist of a conjunctive predicate whose clauses are made up of the selected attributes compared to a random value taken from the attribute’s domain, using a less-than or greater-than operator. The following query is an example generated in our experiments:

\[
\text{orderKey} < 2964443 \text{ AND linenumbers} > 5 \text{ AND quantity} < 29
\]

We used our tool to generate 100 random cases for each query size \( k \), giving a total of 1000 test cases for all \( k \) sizes, where \( k \in [2, 11] \).

5.3.2 The SSB experimental results

This section presents the experimental results of our heuristics using the SSB data set. We optimised the generated SSB queries using minmax regret optimisation, as well as the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic approaches.
5.3. The Star Schema Benchmark data set

The pessimistic and optimistic approaches showed much worse performance compared with their performance on the synthetic data set. The overall worst regret ratios on SSB are over 3204 and 89182 for the pessimistic and optimistic approaches respectively. In addition, the overall average regret ratio for the pessimistic and optimistic approaches in SSB are approximately 12.08 and 555.33 respectively. Once again both pessimistic and optimistic approaches showed much worse performance than the midpoint approach. Therefore, we used the midpoint approach to compared with the max-min heuristic. Appendix B.2.2 presents more results about the experimental evaluation using the SSB data set for the midpoint, pessimistic, and optimistic approaches.

After finding the optimal minmax regret solution for all generated cases, we started evaluating the max-min heuristic using the (θ, U) version as a baseline. Recall that the (θ, U) version of the max-min heuristic starts without any initial plan (θ) and is passed the operators in no specific order (U). It is interesting to note that the max-min heuristic performs better on the SSB data set compared to the synthetic data set, even with the baseline (θ, U). For example, (θ, U) finds
the exact optimal solution in 88.13% of the cases in the SSB data set compared to approximately 61.53% of the cases in the synthetic data set. $(\emptyset, U)$ outperforms the midpoint approach when considering the criterion of the overall percentage of exact solutions (Figure 5.5) and the criterion of the overall average ratio (Figure 5.7). However, for the overall worst regret ratio criterion (Figure 5.6), the result was inconclusive since both $(\emptyset, U)$ and the midpoint approach had 1.69 as an overall worst regret ratio. Therefore, we tested passing the operators in non-decreasing order according to the width of their selectivity interval $(W+)$. As a result, the max-min heuristic $(\emptyset, W+)$ showed improvements in all criteria.

Figures 5.5, 5.6 and 5.7 clearly illustrate the improvement in the performance of the max-min heuristic with respect to all measuring criteria when it was seeded with initial plan $(D: CW)$. As before, using the initial plan in the max-min heuristic produced the best results. Once again, we tested our heuristic with multiple iterations. Specifically, we passed the result of $(D: CW, W+)$ as an initial plan for a second run of the heuristic. This improved the results, specially for the worst regret ratio. For example, the overall worst regret ratio dropped from 1.52 for $(D: CW, W+)$ to 1.27.
for $((D: CW, W^+), W^+)$ as shown in Figure 5.6. Similar to the results using the synthetic data set, running a third phase of the heuristic, $(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)$, produces almost the same results as $((D: CW, W^+), W^+)$. The full results can be found in Appendix B.2.1.

We also wanted to see how the max-min heuristic performs when it is fed with a bad initial plan. Therefore, we challenged the max-min heuristic by feeding it with the results of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic results as initial plans. The improvements were impressive with respect to all measuring criteria. For example, the worst regret ratio dropped from 1.7205 and 89183 for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic approaches, respectively, to 1.3 and approximately 1.4 for both the pessimistic and optimistic approaches. The complete results for this experiment can be found in Appendix B.2.2.

5.4 The Enron data set

The third data set used to evaluate minmax regret optimisation of selection operators was the Enron email data set. We first discuss the process of preparing the data set for the experimental evaluation and how the queries were generated. Then the main results of the experimental evaluation are presented.

5.4.1 Preparing the Enron data set

The Enron data set was originally acquired and made public as a result of the investigation by the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission after the collapse of the company. The version of the data set that we used contains over 255000 emails [35].

Estimating the selectivity of string predicates which perform substring matching using SQL like is known to be difficult [29]. We chose the Enron data set to test our heuristic in such an environment, where string predicate selectivities are known to fall within some interval. The Enron email data set records the email communications sent and received by Enron employees. It has five tables which are as follows:

- The person table stores employees’ personal details.
5.4. The Enron data set

- The email_address table stores the email addresses and whether each belongs to an Enron employee or not.

- The message table includes email details such as the subject and when the email was sent.

- The emailreceiver table associates each message with its recipient list of addresses.

- The body table which associates each email message with its body.

In order to prepare the data set for our experiments, we first nominated suitable string attributes from different tables, since not all string attributes would be useful for our experiments. For example, we did not use name attributes (i.e. first and last name) from the person table because the person table has only the names of 156 Enron employees. This would severely limit the size of the data that would be used in the experiments. On the other hand, we used the subject attribute of the emails from the message table because it is a string attribute with widely varying values and each email in the data set has a subject. We chose attributes with a variety of string lengths, from attributes with relatively short strings, such as the subject of the emails, to long strings such as the body of emails. Specifically, we chose the following attributes: sender email address, recipient email addresses, subject and body of the emails. After choosing these string attributes from different tables, we joined the tables to form one big table called emailDetails. This allowed us to perform a select query on a single table.

Before we generated the queries, we needed to model the selectivity ranges of the predicates. In order to do this, we nominated sets of keywords for each attribute. These keywords would be used in the queries. While choosing the keywords, we tried to have a range of keywords, including popular and less popular keywords. This in turn produced different ranges of selectivity intervals which enabled us to test our heuristic thoroughly, as we will see in Section 5.4.2.

In our experiments, we assumed that queries use selection predicates such as subject like '%work%’. We also assumed that the database maintains indexes on words and on the n-grams (e.g. 2-grams) of words which allows the database also
5.4. The Enron data set

### Table 5.2: The 2-grams for the keyword ‘schedule’ for the body attribute in Example 5.4.1.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#</th>
<th>2-gram</th>
<th>Selectivity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>sc</td>
<td>0.46867</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>ch</td>
<td>0.75389</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>he</td>
<td>0.90265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ed</td>
<td>0.83887</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>du</td>
<td><strong>0.39394</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>ul</td>
<td>0.60242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>le</td>
<td>0.84724</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To provide selectivities for these predicates. In a predicate such as `subject like '%work%'` the selectivity for the word `work` will underestimate the true selectivity. This is because this predicate will not match the word `work` only, but will also match words such as: `network`, `working`, `workload` and `workday` (and many others). Therefore, we form an interval selectivity for a word by considering the exact match as a lower selectivity estimate. For the upper estimate, we use the minimum selectivity of all the $n$-grams of the word (after fixing the value of $n$). This is because any string containing the whole word must contain all of its $n$-grams as well. The following example illustrates this idea.

**Example 5.4.1** Assume we want to find the selectivity interval for the keyword ‘schedule’ for the body attribute. Assume also that the database system stores the selectivity of all 2-grams for keywords, such as shown in Table 5.2. The 2-grams will be used to find the upper selectivity range of the keyword.

For the lower selectivity estimate, we consider the number of exact matches for ‘schedule’ divided by the total number of rows, which gives 0.04548. For the upper selectivity estimate, we need to consider the 2-grams for the word ‘schedule’ as shown in Table 5.2. The smallest value among the 2-grams, which happens to be the value of ‘du’ in this case, will be divided by the total number of rows to form the upper selectivity for ‘schedule’. As a result, the selectivity range for ‘schedule’
5.4. The Enron data set

is $[0.04548, 0.39394]$.\[144]

We calculated the upper selectivities of the keywords using $n$-grams for $n \in \{2, 3, 4, 5\}$. We decided to use 2-grams to calculate the upper selectivities since larger gram sizes will not help in generating interval selectivities for small words. For example, using 5-grams to find the upper selectivity for a word with three letters for instance would end up having the same selectivity as the exact word (i.e. its minimum selectivity). Moreover, we noticed that the selectivity interval width (i.e. the difference between the upper and lower selectivity values) when using a bigger gram size is much smaller than the width when using a smaller grams size. Having selectivity intervals with different widths is important in testing the effectiveness of our approach.

We calculated the selectivity intervals for all chosen keywords as explained in Example 5.4.1. Due to the nature of the email addresses of the sender and recipients in this data set, the selectivity intervals for keywords from these attributes are very small. However, the selectivity intervals of the keywords for the subject and body attributes are more representative and have a variety of interval widths and selectivity values. Therefore, the queries were generated using keywords from the subject and body attributes. This gave rise to a range of intervals, including those with small values such as $[0.0004, 0.01]$ for the ‘progress’ keyword in the subject attribute, those with larger values such as $[0.6, 0.7]$ for the ‘you’ keyword in the body attribute, and those with large width such as $[0.07, 0.6]$ for the ‘price’ keyword in the body attribute.

We developed a tool to generate queries with different numbers of predicates. For each number of predicates $k$, where $k \in [2, 11]$, we generated 20 queries randomly. We prepared a list of 40 keywords from the subject attribute and a list of 45 keywords from the body attribute. The full lists of keywords for subject and body attributes can be found in Table B.5 and Table B.6, respectively, in Appendix B.3.1. The tool randomly picked one keyword from the subject list to form one predicate and picked $k - 1$ distinct keywords from the body list to form a query with $k$ predicates. Each generated query was checked by the tool to make sure that it returned a non-empty answer. The following is a sample of a generated query:
5.4. The Enron data set

Figure 5.8: Overall percentage of exact solutions (Enron).

select *
from emailDetails
where body like '%action%' AND
   body like '%schedule%' AND
   body like '%meet%' AND
   subject like '%market%' ;

5.4.2 The Enron experimental results

This section presents the experimental results of our heuristics using the Enron data set. As before, we first found the optimal minmax regret solution for all generated queries using the brute-force approach.

We started by testing the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. They continued to perform poorly when compared with the midpoint heuristic as shown in Table B.8 in Appendix B.3.3. Therefore, the midpoint is used as a basis of comparison with the max-min heuristic. It is interesting to note that if the selectivities were simply
5.4. The Enron data set

calculated based on whole keywords without their $n$-grams, then that would be equivalent to considering only the minimum selectivity values of the intervals and this is exactly what the optimistic approach does. This poor choice of selectivity by the optimistic approach results in very poor performance, for example a worst regret ratio of more than 31.

In general the results on the Enron data set showed similar trends to the other data sets, but were more impressive as shown in Figures 5.8, 5.9 and 5.10. Going from the baseline of the max-min heuristic $(\emptyset, U)$ to $(\emptyset, W+)$ and then to $(D: CW, W+)$ showed a good improvement in the results. The max-min heuristic with multiple iterations also boosted the quality of the results. The $((D: CW, W+), W+)$ and $(((D: CW, W+), W+), W+)$ variants of the max-min heuristic found the min-max optimal solution in 78% and 78.5% of cases respectively, both having a worst regret ratio of only 1.07, and an average regret ratio of less than 1.001. By contrast, the midpoint heuristic had a worst regret ratio of over 1.49, an average of 1.06, and, for example, did not find a single minmax optimal solution in all cases of 10 operators. Overall the midpoint heuristic found the optimal minmax solution in only
5.5 Discussion of experimental results

Figure 5.10: Overall average regret ratio (Enron).

41.5% of cases. The full results for the max-min heuristic can be found in Table B.7 in Appendix B.3.2.

The max-min heuristic also showed good performance in refining and improving bad plans by being fed, as initial plan, the results of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. It is interesting that, with the max-min heuristic refinement, the results of these heuristics became closer to the result of \(((D:CW,W+),W+),W+\).

For example, the percentage of exact solutions was 41.5% for the midpoint heuristic, and 31.5% for both the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. However, after the max-min heuristic refinement the percentage of exact solutions improved to more than 76%. Table B.8 in Appendix B.3.3 shows the full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics.

5.5 Discussion of experimental results

In order to study the max-min heuristic and the impact of its parameters, namely the choice of initial plan and the order in which the operators are passed to the
heuristic, we started with the baseline \((\emptyset, U)\) which has no initial plan and passes the operators in no specific order. As we discussed in Section 2.3 the aim for most query optimisers is finding the optimal plan (not avoiding worst plans as in our approach). Recall also from Section 2.6 that some existing systems use single value estimate such as the midpoint to deal with imprecision in the statistical information. This approach is compared to our heuristic in our experimental evaluation. The results of our experiments showed that even the basic version of the max-min heuristic \((\emptyset, U)\) outperforms an approach that finds the optimal plan using the midpoint as a single point estimate on the measures of the percentage of exact solutions found and the average regret ratio. For example on the Enron data set, \((\emptyset, U)\) shows a more than 34% improvement in finding the optimal minmax regret plan when compared to the midpoint heuristic.

Now let us consider the ordering parameter for the max-min heuristic (recall the different ordering criteria from Section 4.2.2). The aim of sorting is to pass the operators to the heuristic based on their selectivity in order to build a good solution. Our experimental evaluation showed that sorting the operators according to the width of their selectivities is much better that sorting the operator according to their midpoint selectivities. One reason for this is that the midpoint criterion does not reflect the level of imprecision for the selectivities of the operators, since two operators may have same midpoint selectivity but vary in their selectivity interval width which cannot be distinguished using the midpoint. The ordering criterion \((W+)\), which sorts the operators in non-decreasing order according to the width of their selectivity intervals, showed the best performance. The intuition behind this is that with \((W+)\), the operator with the smallest width will be processed first while the operator with the largest width (hence most imprecise and influential in the cost calculation) will be processed last. This allows the heuristic to consider the operators with larger selectivity width in more possible positions in the current plan, helping to improve the result of \((\emptyset, W+)\) when compared with \((\emptyset, U)\).

The results are further improved when using \((D:CW,W+)\), which starts with the initial plan \((D:CW)\) and then passes the remaining operators in non-decreasing order according to the width of their selectivity intervals. Starting with \((D:CW)\)
as an initial plan allows the heuristic to find the correct order for the largest set of dominant operators in terms of operator cardinality. In case of having more than one dominant set with the same maximum cardinality, the heuristic chooses the one whose total width of the selectivity intervals is greatest. As a result this dominant set includes more operators with imprecise selectivities compared to other sets. Starting with the correct order for such operators, which have the same relative order in the optimal plan, gives the heuristic a good start and helps to improve the overall solution. The remaining operators have the chance to be tested in more positions starting from the least imprecise to the most imprecise operators. The \((D: CW, W^+)\) version of the heuristic improves the quality of the result significantly. This takes the good result of \((D: CW, W^+)\) and refines it by adding another iteration which allows the operators to be tested in further possible positions.

As seen in the experiments, \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)\) introduces a slight improvement in the overall percentage of exact solutions for both synthetic and Enron data sets when compared with \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+)\). However, it does not show any significant improvements in terms of the overall worst and average regret ratio in all data sets. One explanation for this is that when we use \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)\), we first find the correct order for the biggest set of dominant operators \((D: CW)\). Finding the correct order for such operators provides a good start for building the solution, knowing that the relative order of this subset of operators is preserved in the optimal minmax regret plan. This in turn, allows the remaining operators to be tested in more possible positions. Eventually after the first and second iteration (i.e. \((D: CW, W^+)\) and \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+)\) respectively) all operators will find their best position under the tested max-min scenarios. Therefore, there is not much room for further improvement using \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)\), and that might explain the only slight improvement after \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+)\). Moreover, during our experimental evaluation we noticed that adding more iterations after \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)\) does not improve the results at all. Even though the \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)\) is tested with more iterations using different data sets and with different query sizes (up to 11 selection operators in our experiment), it is hard to make a general claim that no further improvement can ever be made by
5.5. Discussion of experimental results

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>Synthetic</th>
<th>SSB</th>
<th>Enron</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mid.</td>
<td>max-min</td>
<td>mid.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>73%</td>
<td>84%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1.86</td>
<td>1.23</td>
<td>1.69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.09</td>
<td>1.01</td>
<td>1.01</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 5.3: Comparing the max-min heuristic with the midpoint heuristic on all data sets.

adding more iterations after $((D: CW, W+), W+)$. It is true that $(D: CW, W+)$ and $((D: CW, W+), W+)$ require additional computations (see Appendix B.1.2 for sample run times for versions of the max-min heuristic), but they showed a significant improvement in the quality of results. So, they trade time for quality. If the aim is to have a quick solution with reasonable results, then the max-min heuristic versions $(\emptyset, W+)$ or $(D: CW, W+)$ are recommended. On the other hand, if the aim is to have high-quality plans by spending extra time, then the max-min heuristic $((D: CW, W+), W+)$ is recommended.

The main target in MRO is to avoid bad plans under worst case scenarios. The max-min heuristic showed impressive results in avoiding such bad plans. In fact it not only avoids bad plans; it even found the exact optimal minmax regret solution for a large percentage of cases. For example, it found the exact minmax regret solution in 89.7% of the cases in the SSB data set. More interesting, even the basic version of the max-min heuristic $(\emptyset, W+)$ gave very good performance when compared with the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics.

Overall the max-min heuristic performed very well on all data sets. The synthetic data set was used to stress test the heuristic with cases that might not appear commonly in real life, such as operators with purely nested selectivity intervals (recall the definition of nested operators from Section 3.1). This might explain the slightly reduction in performance on the synthetic data set compared to the SSB and Enron data sets for some criteria. Table 5.3 summarises the results of the max-min heuristic $((D: CW, W+), W+)$ compared to the midpoint heuristic on all data sets. It outperforms the midpoint heuristic on all measures. For example,
the \(((D:CW, W+), W+)\) shows up to 46.8% improvement (in the Enron data set) compared to the midpoint heuristic in terms of the percentage of exact optimal minmax regret plans found.

5.6 Conclusion

This chapter has presented an experimental evaluation of various approaches to optimise the selection ordering problem using MRO. The brute-force approach for computing the optimal minmax regret solution was used to evaluate the performance of the various heuristics. We have compared the performance of our novel max-min heuristic to other baseline heuristics. The midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics all consider a single point from each selectivity interval of the selection operators to find the optimal solution. The midpoint heuristic uses the midpoint selectivity of the selection operators instead of considering the whole selectivity interval. The pessimistic heuristic considers only the maximum value of the selectivity interval. The optimistic heuristic, on the other hand, uses the minimum selectivity value of the selectivity interval for the selection operators.

Three different data sets were used in the experimental evaluation. One data set was generated synthetically, while for the second data set we used the Star Schema Benchmark (SSB), a variation of the well-known TPC-H benchmark [100]. The third data set was the Enron email data set [35]. This chapter has discussed the pre-processing of the data sets, how the queries were generated for each data set, and the measuring criteria that were used in the experimental evaluation. The experimental evaluation using the three data sets showed that the max-min heuristic clearly outperforms the other heuristics.
Chapter 6

Applying the Max-min Heuristic to the Total Flow Time Problem

In Section 2.9.1 we discussed the job scheduling problem on a single machine where the objective is to find the order which minimises the total flow time (TFT). Then in Section 2.9.2, we presented the MRO version of the problem with interval processing times, and discussed some approximation heuristics such as the 2-approximation algorithm. We mentioned that there are some similarities between MRO for the TFT problem and MRO for the selection ordering problem. However, the cost function for the TFT problem is linear (Equation 2.9.1 in Section 2.9.1), while that for the selection ordering problem is non-linear (Equation 2.4.2 in Section 2.4.1). Moreover, the midpoint heuristic leads to 2-approximation for the TFT problem, while it does not guarantee a solution whose regret is no more than twice the optimal regret for the selection ordering problem, as discussed in Section 3.4.4. Nevertheless, we decided to apply the max-min heuristic to the TFT problem since it performed very well on the selection ordering problem, as shown in Chapter 5. This chapter describes the implementation and experimental evaluation of the max-min heuristic on the TFT problem.
6.1 Max-min heuristic

Similar to the selection ordering problem, the brute-force approach to MRO for job scheduling is not practical, as discussed in Section 2.9.1. This is because it requires an exponential number of calculations to examine $n!$ scheduling plans and $2^n$ extreme scenarios for a set of $n$ jobs. The max-min heuristic considers only $n+1$ max-min scenarios for each plan instead of all extreme scenarios. A max-min scenario in the TFT problem is an extreme scenario in which the first $k$ jobs in a plan are assigned their maximum processing time and the following $n-k$ jobs are assigned their minimum processing time, where $0 \leq k \leq n$.

One motivation to apply max-min heuristic in the job scheduling problem is its encouraging performance in the selection ordering problem as seen in Chapter 5. Moreover, max-min scenarios play a special role in MRO for the job scheduling problem. Lebedev and Averbakh define an important class of job scheduling problems where the worst case scenarios are max-min scenarios [75]. This class considers a set of jobs with nested processing times with the same midpoints and no common interval boundaries (this class was discussed in Section 2.9.2).

In this section, we adapted the basic algorithm of the max-min heuristic as described in Section 4.1 for the selection ordering problem. Algorithm 6 shows the implemented max-min heuristic, $H(u, q)$, for the job scheduling problem. Apart from processing jobs rather than selection operators, the only other difference is the calculation of the regret in line 8.

As before, the algorithm is parameterised by two inputs: $u$, a (possibly empty) starting plan and $q$, an order in which to process jobs. Algorithm 6 starts with the outer for loop in line 1 and takes one job at a time from $q$, checking if it already exists in $u$, as seen in line 2. If so, the job is removed from $u$ and tested in each position in $u$; otherwise, it directly checks the job in each position in $u$. Each time a job is checked in a position, a new plan is formed. This plan is considered under all max-min scenarios. The solution for the current stage will be the plan with the smallest maximum regret which in turn will be the starting plan for the next iteration. Ultimately, the algorithm will return $u$ as a solution.

As for selection ordering, the max-min heuristic can start with some partial plan
Algorithm 6: $H(u, q)$

1. foreach job $j$ from the sequence $q$ do
2.   if $j$ is in $u$ then
3.      remove $j$ from $u$
4.   Assume $u$ currently comprises $i$ jobs;
5.   foreach position $k$, $1 \leq k \leq i + 1$, in $u$ do
6.      Temporarily insert $j$ in position $k$ in $u$;
7.      foreach max-min scenario for $u$ do
8.         Calculate the regret of plan $u$;
9.         Store the maximum regret for position $k$;
10.    Choose as the final position for $j$ in $u$ the one that minimises the maximum regret;
11. Return $u$;

Section 2.9.2 discussed the importance of the domination relationship between jobs, since their relative order in any optimal plan is known. Therefore, for a given set of jobs $J$ with subset $J'$ of dominant jobs, we could start by assigning $J'$ to $u$ after sorting the dominant jobs in non-decreasing order. If we have more than one dominant set, then we could use one of the following: the subset $S'$ with the maximum cardinality denoted by $D:C$ (i.e. $\text{Dominant:Cardinality}$), the subset $S'$ whose jobs have the largest total width of their processing time intervals denoted by $D:W$ (i.e. $\text{Dominant:Width}$), or the subset $S'$ with the maximum cardinality whose total width of the processing time intervals is greatest, which is denoted by $D:CW$ (i.e. first $\text{Dominant:Cardinality}$, then $\text{Width}$).

The heuristic also accepts different orders for the jobs in $q$. They can be ordered based on the interval width of their processing times and that can be in non-decreasing or non-increasing order, denoted as $W+$ and $W-$ respectively. Alternatively, the jobs can have non-decreasing or non-increasing order according to the midpoints of their processing time intervals, denoted by $M+$ and $M-$ respectively. As before, the output of $H(u, q)$ can be assigned to $u$ as an initial plan for
another iteration of the algorithm. In the following section we present the experimental evaluation for various versions of the max-min heuristic.

6.2 Experimental evaluation

The max-min heuristic for TFT has been implemented and tested experimentally. Moreover, the brute-force algorithm as well as the midpoint (2-approximation) algorithm have been implemented in order to evaluate the performance of the max-min heuristic. The testing environment (i.e. hardware and software configurations) was the same as that described in Chapter 5.

Below we first identify the measuring criteria used in the experimental evaluation, then describe how the data set was generated, and finally present the experimental results showing the performance of various versions of the max-min heuristic on the TFT problem.

6.2.1 Measuring criteria

The measuring criteria are the same as those for the selection ordering problem, as described in Section 5.1. We repeat them here for convenience. The percentage of exact solutions found is the number of cases where the heuristic generates a plan equivalent to the optimal minmax regret solution. The regret ratio $\lambda(J)$ is defined as follows:

$$\lambda(J) = \frac{R(H(u, q), X(J))}{R(P(J), X(J))}$$

The regret ratio was treated here in the same way as in Section 5.1. We calculated the average regret ratio for all cases with the same number of jobs and also found the worst regret ratio (i.e. the maximum $\lambda(J)$) over them.

In order to evaluate the stability of the experiments, the variance and the confidence intervals are calculated for the percentage of exact solutions found and the overall average regret ratio. The margin of error for the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio measures was less than $\pm 2$ percentage points and $\pm 0.01$.
respectively, while their variance was less than 0.02. Full results for the statistical measures can be found in Appendix C.2.

6.2.2 Generating test data

A synthetic data set was used to evaluate the performance of the max-min heuristic for the TFT problem. It was generated in a similar way to the one described in Section 5.2.1.

Each test case consists of a set of \( k \) jobs, with \( k \) ranging from 2 to 10, and we say the test case belongs to group \( k \). We generated a hundred different cases for each group \( k \). In order to generate a single test case with \( k \) jobs, we generate \( 2k \) uniformly distributed random numbers from the range \([0, 100]\). Then we take a pair of values from the \( 2k \) random numbers in order to specify the processing time bounds for a single job, where the smaller value is associated with the lower bound and the larger value is associated with the upper bound. We call this setting a *mixed* setting, which means that we do not specify any special relationships between the generated jobs (e.g. nested or dominant). This setting is the most general and so fully tests the heuristic.

6.2.3 Experimental results

This section presents the results of the experimental evaluation for various versions of the max-min heuristic for the job ordering problem, comparing them with those of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. For simplicity, throughout this section we will refer to the max-min heuristic with the chosen initial plan \( u \) and order \( q \) as simply \((u, q)\) instead of \( H(u, q)\).

Let us start with the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. These heuristics consider a single scenario to find the solution. The pessimistic heuristic considers the scenario in which all jobs are assigned their maximum processing time, while the optimistic heuristic considers only the scenario in which all jobs are assigned their minimum processing time. Both heuristics find the exact minmax regret optimal solution for approximately 23% of the cases. However, the pessimistic heuristic has
6.2. Experimental evaluation

Figure 6.1: Overall percentage of exact solutions for the synthetic data set.

an overall worst regret ratio of 8.5, while that for the optimistic heuristic is 11.94. They are far worse than the midpoint heuristic which sorts the jobs in non-decreasing order according to the midpoints of their processing times (recall more details from Section 2.9), where the regret ratio is guaranteed to be no more than 2 [71]. In fact, the midpoint heuristic outperforms both the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics on all measures, so we will use it in comparison with the max-min heuristic. The overall worst regret ratio for the midpoint is 1.68, while its overall average regret ratio is 1.045689. It found the exact minmax regret optimal solution in 52% of the cases. The full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics can be found in Appendix C.1.

As for selection ordering, we evaluated the max-min heuristic experimentally with various settings. These included starting with an empty initial plan and considering random operator ordering \((\emptyset, U)\), ordering by midpoint \((M^- \text{ and } M^+)\) and ordering by interval width \((W^- \text{ and } W^+)\). Overall, the performance of non-decreasing order \((M^+/W^+)\) was better than non-increasing order. The experimental evaluation showed that the \(W^+\) ordering (non-decreasing width) performed best,
so it will be used in this section. We also tested the heuristic by starting with initial plan $D: CW$. Recall from Section 6.1 that $D: CW$ stands for the largest subset of dominant jobs, and, in case of a tie, the one with the greatest total width of processing time will be chosen. Furthermore, we applied multiple phases where the result of the previous phase is passed into the next phase as an initial plan.

The $(\emptyset, U)$ version is used as a baseline. It outperforms the midpoint heuristic on all measures as shown in Figures 6.1, 6.2 and 6.3. The $(\emptyset, U)$ version finds the exact solution in 67.81% of the cases. The $(\emptyset, W^+)$ version showed the effectiveness of ordering. The percentage of exact solutions found jumped to 70.11%, while the worst regret ratio dropped to 1.44 from 1.65 for $(\emptyset, U)$ and 1.68 for the midpoint heuristic as shown in Figure 6.2.

Starting with initial plan $D: CW$ improved the percentage of exact solutions found to more than 74.22%, but did not improve the overall worst regret ratio or the overall average regret ratio. However, the average regret ratio can be improved by performing another iteration (i.e. $((D: CW, W^+), W^+)$) which improved the overall average regret ratio to 1.015 as shown in Figure 6.3. Figure 6.1, shows that the per-
6.3 Discussion of experimental results

In our experiments we started with \((\emptyset, U)\) version of the max-min heuristic. By starting with \((\emptyset, U)\) we could evaluate the basic version of the max-min heuristic without any parameters (i.e. initial plan and ordering criteria) and then study the effectiveness of the various parameters. Version \((\emptyset, U)\) outperformed the midpoint heuristic on all measures. Therefore, if the aim is to find the optimal order or to avoid bad orders as often as possible, then the basic version of max-min heuristic is

![Figure 6.3: Overall average regret ratio for the synthetic data set.](image)

centage of exact solutions found was also improved using the \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+)\) version, reaching 78.44%. The \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)\) version does not improve the results when compared to the \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+)\) version. During our experimental evaluation, we performed up to six iterations of the max-min heuristic \((D: CW, W^+)\), but the results were the same as for \(((D: CW, W^+), W^+), W^+)\) on all measures. Table C.1 in Appendix C.1 shows the full results for the max-min heuristic applied to the job scheduling problem.

6.3 Discussion of experimental results

In our experiments we started with \((\emptyset, U)\) version of the max-min heuristic. By starting with \((\emptyset, U)\) we could evaluate the basic version of the max-min heuristic without any parameters (i.e. initial plan and ordering criteria) and then study the effectiveness of the various parameters. Version \((\emptyset, U)\) outperformed the midpoint heuristic on all measures. Therefore, if the aim is to find the optimal order or to avoid bad orders as often as possible, then the basic version of max-min heuristic is
The experimental evaluation shows the effectiveness of choosing an appropriate ordering. Version \((\emptyset, W+)\) improved the results by passing the jobs in non-decreasing order based on the width (i.e. imprecision) of their processing times. This makes sense because by using non-decreasing ordering, the max-min heuristic delays passing the most uncertain jobs to the algorithm, which in turn means they are tested in more positions and this improves the result. Using initial plan \(D:CW\) improved the percentage of exact solutions found. However, adding an extra iteration using \(((D:CW,W+), W+)\) showed better performance in terms of worst regret ratio and overall average regret ratio. This extra iteration takes the good result of \((D:CW,W+)\) and enhances it by allowing all jobs to be tested again, this time in all positions of the plan.

The experiments show that in a few cases the worst regret ratio for \((\emptyset, W+)\) is better than that for \((D:CW,W+)\), which in turns affects the average regret ratio. A possible explanation is that sometimes the initial plan has only a few jobs, yet large processing time intervals, while the remaining jobs have small processing time intervals. In these cases, the jobs with big intervals are fixed in their position by the initial plan, while the jobs with smaller intervals have the chance to be tested in every position of the plan. This leads to the same flaw as for the non-increasing order of jobs. Misplacing the jobs with the most uncertain processing times has a negative impact on the quality of the solution. Therefore, it is better to pass them to the heuristic later, allowing them to be tested in more positions with a better chance of finding the correct position.

### 6.4 Conclusion

An advantage of the midpoint heuristic for job scheduling is that it guarantees a bound for the generated solution which does not exceed two times the optimal solution. It is also the case that the max-min heuristic is more complex than the midpoint heuristic. However, the experimental evaluation showed that the max-min heuristic gives higher quality results and avoids plans with high regret when
6.4. Conclusion

compared to the midpoint heuristic. According to the experiments, the max-min heuristic found the exact optimal solution in more than 78% of the cases, while the midpoint heuristic found just 52%. As a result, the midpoint heuristic can be used for a quick solution with reasonable quality. However, better results can be obtained using $(\emptyset, W^+)$ at the expense of extra time. On the other hand, if time is not a constraint, then $((D: CW, W^+), W^+)$ is the best option for the highest quality results.

This chapter applies the max-min heuristic to the TFT problem. Then, it presented the experimental evaluation for the max-min heuristic with various settings and compare them to the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. In the next chapter we discuss the problem of ordering join operators when their selectivities are only known to fall within intervals.
Chapter 7

The Join Ordering Problem

In previous chapters we studied the selection ordering problem and our proposed heuristic to solve that problem. We also studied the effectiveness of the developed heuristic for the selection ordering problem experimentally.

This chapter discusses the join ordering problem, where similarly to the selection ordering problem, we assume that the selectivity of each join predicate is known to be in some interval. Using the same conventions and definitions introduced in Section 2.5, this chapter first defines the minmax regret optimisation problem for the join ordering problem in Section 7.1, followed by some properties of the problem in Section 7.2. A heuristic for the join ordering problem, based on the max-min heuristic for selection ordering and Algorithm 1 in Section 2.5.3, is presented in Section 7.3.

7.1 Join minmax regret optimisation

Before defining the minmax regret optimisation problem, we define the join ordering problem where the selectivities of the join predicates are defined partially and fall within some particular interval of values. For the join ordering problem, we will consider only connected chain queries (recall Definition 2.5.4 in Section 2.5.1), and their associated left-deep join trees. Let $Q = (R, P)$ be a connected chain query, where $R = \{R_0, R_1, \ldots, R_n\}$ is a set of relations, $P = \{p_1, p_2, \ldots, p_n\}$ is a set of predicates, and $p_i$ represents the join predicate between $R_{i-1}$ and $R_i$, $1 \leq i \leq n$. 

...
7.1. Join minmax regret optimisation

Recall that we can represent the selectivities of join predicates in $P$ as a set $S = \{s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n\}$, where $s_i$ represents the selectivity between relations $R_{i-1}$ and $R_i$. Suppose now that each selectivity is defined by a closed interval, such that $s_i = [\underline{s}_i, \overline{s}_i]$ where $\underline{s}_i, \overline{s}_i \in [0, 1]$ for $1 \leq i \leq n$.

Recall that an assignment of concrete values to all $n$ selectivities is called a scenario and is defined by a vector $x = (s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n)$, with $s_i \in [\underline{s}_i, \overline{s}_i]$. Recall also that $X(Q) = \{x \mid x \in [\underline{s}_1, \overline{s}_1] \times [\underline{s}_2, \overline{s}_2] \times \cdots \times [\underline{s}_n, \overline{s}_n]\}$ denotes the set of all possible scenarios, and that $\pi^n$ denotes the set of all possible permutations over $1, 2, \ldots, n$.

For $\pi_j \in \pi^n$, $\pi_j(i)$ denotes the $i$-th element of $\pi_j$. Let $\pi^v$, where $\pi^v \subseteq \pi^n$, be the set of all permutations associated with valid left-deep join trees.

**Definition 7.1.1** A query execution plan $\rho_j$ for a connected chain query $Q = (R, P)$ is a permutation $p_{\pi_j(1)}, p_{\pi_j(2)}, \ldots, p_{\pi_j(n)}$ of the $n$ join predicates in $P$. The set of all possible query execution plans associated with left-deep join trees is given by:

$$J(Q) = \{\rho \mid \rho = p_{\pi(1)}, p_{\pi(2)}, \ldots, p_{\pi(n)} \text{ such that } \pi \in \pi^v\}.$$ 

Recalling the cost formula in Equation (2.5.3), the cost for evaluating plan $\rho_j$ under a given scenario $x$ is:

$$\text{Cost}(\rho_j, x) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \left( \prod_{j=0}^{i} (s_j * r_j) \right)$$ (7.1.1)

Let $\rho_{\text{opt}(x)}$ be the optimal plan for scenario $x$, which is the query execution plan in $J(Q)$ which has the minimal cost for scenario $x$, and let $\pi_{\text{opt}(x)}$ be the permutation of the join predicates for this plan. Since we are facing multiple scenarios, we use minmax regret optimisation, as in Section 3.2, to determine the quality of a plan $\rho_j$.

**Definition 7.1.2** Given a plan $\rho$ and a scenario $x$, the absolute regret $\gamma(\rho, x)$ of $\rho$ for $x$ is:

$$\gamma(\rho, x) = \text{Cost}(\rho, x) - \text{Cost}(\rho_{\text{opt}(x)}, x)$$ (7.1.2)

The maximal regret of a plan is the regret for its worst-case scenario and is simply defined as $\max_{x \in X} (\gamma(\rho, x))$. 
Definition 7.1.3 Given the set $J(Q)$ of all possible join execution plans for query $Q$ and the set $X(Q)$ of all possible scenarios, minimising the maximal regret is done as follows (where $R(J(Q), X(Q))$ is the optimal regret):

$$R(J(Q), X(Q)) = \min_{\rho \in J} (\max_{x \in X} (\gamma(\rho, x)))$$

Then the minmax regret optimisation problem for $Q$, which we denote $MRO(Q)$, is to find a plan whose maximum regret matches $R(J(Q), X(Q))$. For simplicity and when there is no confusion, we also use $MRO(Q)$ to denote a plan which minimises $R(J(Q), X(Q))$.

### 7.2 Precedence adjacency property

In this section we will study the precedence adjacency property, which was defined in Lemma 2.5.11, in the case of interval selectivities. This property is useful because it reduces the number of plans which need to be considered by any heuristic. We use the precedence adjacency property in our heuristic, as we discuss in Section 7.3.

Consider a precedence graph $G$ where each join predicate is associated with an interval selectivity. Depending on the particular precedence graph, relation $R_i$ is associated with either selectivity $s_i$ (if its parent in $G$ is $R_{i-1}$) or selectivity $s_{i+1}$ (if its parent in $G$ is $R_{i+1}$). Based on the considered scenario, the selectivity for $R_i$ can be either its minimum or maximum value. For simplicity, we use $\text{Rank}(R_i)$ and $\text{Rank}(\overline{R}_i)$ to refer to the rank for relation $R_i$ when the associated selectivity takes its minimum and maximum value, respectively. In the following, we define some relationships between relations in precedence graph $G_i$ based on their rank (recall Definition 2.5.9).

**Definition 7.2.1** Given two relations $R_M, R_N \in R$ in precedence graph $G_i$, we say that $R_M$ dominates $R_N$ if $\text{Rank}(\overline{R}_M) \leq \text{Rank}(\overline{R}_N)$ and $\text{Rank}(R_M) \leq \text{Rank}(R_N)$.

The following definitions define two special kinds of domination.

**Definition 7.2.2** Given two relations $R_M, R_N \in R$ in precedence graph $G_i$, we say that $R_M$ strictly dominates $R_N$ if $\text{Rank}(\overline{R}_M) < \text{Rank}(\overline{R}_N)$. 

Definition 7.2.3 Given two relations $R_M, R_N \in R$ in precedence graph $G_i$, we say that $R_M$ and $R_N$ are dominant overlapped operators if $\text{Rank}(R_M) \leq \text{Rank}(R_N)$ and $\text{Rank}(\overline{R}_M) \leq \text{Rank}(\overline{R}_N)$ as well as $\text{Rank}(\overline{R}_M) \leq \text{Rank}(\overline{R}_N)$.

Next we first study the precedence adjacency property in the case of strictly dominant relations in $G_i$, before considering the general case of domination in Section 7.2.2.

7.2.1 Strict domination

Given a precedence graph $G_i$ with relations $R_L, R_M$ and $R_N$ as shown in Figure 7.1, suppose that the relationships between the ranks are as follows: $\text{Rank}(\overline{R}_L) < \text{Rank}(R_M)$ and $\text{Rank}(\overline{R}_M) < \text{Rank}(R_N)$. Therefore, under any scenario $R_L$ strictly dominates $R_M$ and $R_M$ strictly dominates $R_N$, as illustrated in Figure 7.2. Assuming that the minmax regret optimal plan starts with $R_i$, we will show that no relation can appear between $R_N$ and $R_L$ in the minmax regret optimal plan.

Lemma 7.2.4 The precedence adjacency property holds for the case of strict domination.
Proof: Let $G_i$ be a precedence graph with relations $R_L$, $R_M$ and $R_N$ described as above. Due to the precedence constraints in $G_i$, $R_N$ must precede $R_L$ in any optimal plan that minimises the maximum regret. For any sequences of relations $A$ and $B$, assume plan $\rho = AR_NR_MR_RB$, in which $R_M$ is in between $R_N$ and $R_L$, is a plan that minimises the maximum regret (proof by contradiction). Let us swap $R_M$ with its neighbours to generate the following plans: $\rho' = AR_NR_LR_MB$ and $\rho'' = AR_MR_NR_RB$. Using Lemma 2.5.10, the following are true under any scenario $x$:

\[
C_{\text{out}}(\rho', x) < C_{\text{out}}(\rho, x) \quad \text{because} \quad \text{Rank}(R_L) < \text{Rank}(R_M) \quad (7.2.1)
\]
\[
C_{\text{out}}(\rho'', x) < C_{\text{out}}(\rho, x) \quad \text{because} \quad \text{Rank}(R_M) < \text{Rank}(R_N) \quad (7.2.2)
\]

In order to compare the regret of $\rho'$ (or $\rho''$) with $\rho$ under any scenario $x$ we only need to compare their costs. This is because the optimal plan for $x$ is the same for both regrets. Since the inequality in (7.2.1) is true for any scenario, it is also true for the worst-case scenario $y'$ of plan $\rho'$. Using Equation (7.2.1), we get the following:

\[
C_{\text{out}}(\rho', y') - C_{\text{out}}(\rho, y') < 0 \quad (7.2.3)
\]
Equation (7.2.3) shows that the maximum regret for plan $\rho'$ is smaller than the maximum regret for plan $\rho$ which contradicts the assumption that $\rho$ is the optimal plan. The same argument can be made analogously using Equation (7.2.2) to show that the maximum regret for plan $\rho''$ is smaller than the maximum regret for plan $\rho$ which is also a contradiction. Therefore, $R_N$ must be followed immediately by $R_L$ in the plan that minimises the maximum regret.

\[\square\]

### 7.2.2 Domination

After proving that the precedence adjacency property holds in the case of strict domination, we investigate the property in the general case of domination. The case of strict domination is somewhat similar to the case of constant selectivities. This similarity lies in the fact that the relative optimal order of the strictly dominant relations, based on rank, is preserved throughout all scenarios, as if the predicates had constant selectivities. On the other hand, the relative optimal order of dominant overlapped relations, based on rank, can change depending upon the scenario.

![Counter-example precedence graph used in Lemma 7.2.5.](image)

**Lemma 7.2.5** The precedence adjacency property does not hold for the general case of domination.

**Proof:** We will construct an example to show that the precedence adjacency property does not hold for overlapped domination. Suppose we are given a chain query $Q$ with the following order of relations: $R_L, R_N, R_i, R_M$. Let $G_i$ be the precedence graph with $R_i$ as a root, and relations $R_L, R_M$ and $R_N$ as shown in Figure 7.3, where all relations have the same cardinality of 1. Let $R_L$ strictly dominate $R_N$,
Consider the case in which \( R_L \) dominates \( R_M \), and \( R_M \) dominates \( R_N \), so that \( \overline{s}_L \leq \overline{s}_M \) and \( \overline{s}_M \leq \overline{s}_N \). Assume that the optimal minmax regret plan for \( Q \) starts with \( R_i \). We note that if we make the difference \((\overline{s}_M - \overline{s}_L)\) large and make \( \overline{s}_L \) as close as possible to \( \overline{s}_N \), then we can generate an optimal minmax regret plan where \( R_M \) is in between \( R_N \) and \( R_L \). Consider the following values for \( G_i \) as a counter-example.

Since \( R_i \) is the root of \( G_i \), its selectivity is \( s_i = [1, 1] \). Let \( s_L = [0.2, 0.49] \), \( s_M = [0.4, 0.8] \) and \( s_N = [0.5, 0.9] \). Table 7.1 presents the regret of each plan consistent with \( G_i \) under each scenario. The minmax regret solution for this example is \( R_i R_M R_N R_L \) which violates the precedence adjacency property. As a result, the precedence adjacency property does not hold for the general case of domination.

### Table 7.1: The regret for each plan under each scenario for the example in Lemma 7.2.5.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>s_l</th>
<th>s_l</th>
<th>s_l</th>
<th>s_l</th>
<th>s_l</th>
<th>s_l</th>
<th>s_l</th>
<th>Max Regret</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( \overline{s}_L )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_L )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_L )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_L )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_L )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_L )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_L )</td>
<td>0.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \overline{s}_N )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_N )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_N )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_N )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_N )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_N )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_N )</td>
<td>0.54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \overline{s}_M )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_M )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_M )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_M )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_M )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_M )</td>
<td>( \overline{s}_M )</td>
<td>0.58</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

7.3 Max-min heuristic for join ordering

This section presents our max-min heuristic for solving the join ordering problem that was described in Section 7.1. It is important to mention that the heuristic presented here is different from the one described in Chapter 4. The only common feature they share is that both use max-min scenarios when finding a solution. Some concepts from the algorithm discussed in Section 2.5.3, which deals with precise selectivity values, in addition to the findings from the previous section, are used in this heuristic.
The max-min heuristic for the join ordering problem accepts a connected chain query graph. It finds a plan that performs well by considering max-min scenarios. Algorithm 7 presents the max-min heuristic formally. In general, the heuristic considers one precedence graph at a time. For each precedence graph, it finds the best plan under max-min scenarios, and from those it chooses the plan with the smallest maximum regret to be the overall solution.

When the heuristic considers a precedence graph $G_i$, it calls $getTreeMaxminPlan$ in Algorithm 7. This function starts by forming sequence $p$ which consists of the root followed by the relations of the longer branch, preserving their relative order, as shown in line 2. The relations of the shorter branch form sequence $q$ as in line 3, with their relative order also preserved. The union of $p$ and $q$ will eventually form the complete plan.

In the max-min heuristic, we took advantage of our finding in Lemma 7.2.4 regarding the precedence adjacency property in the case of strict domination. This property states that if there are two relations $M$ and $N$ where $N$ is a child of $M$ and $\text{Rank}(M) \geq \text{Rank}(N)$, then no relation can appear between them in the optimal plan. The max-min heuristic applies this property. It scans both sequences $p$ and $q$ and groups together any strictly dominant relations that satisfy the precedence adjacency property. The grouping mechanism enables us to place the grouped sequence of relations together and make sure that no relation (or sequence of relations) can be placed in between them during the processing of the heuristic. This in turns reduces the number of possible places in which any relation/sequence needs to be checked later on as well. The equivalent grouped sequence for $p$, is assigned to $p'$ in line 4, while that for $q$ is assigned to $q'$ in line 5. The following example demonstrates the generation of $p'$ and $q'$ using some concrete values.

Example 7.3.1 Let $Q$ be a connected chain query whose graph is shown in Figure 7.4. Let $R = \{R_0, R_1, R_2, R_3, R_4, R_5, R_6\}$ be the set of relations involved in $Q$,
Algorithm 7: Max-min Heuristic

1. getQueryPlan($Q$)
   - **Input**: connected chain query $Q$
   - **Output**: Max-min heuristic plan $heuristicPlan$ for $Q$

   // Let $G_0,\ldots, G_{n-1}$ be the precedence graphs for $Q$

   2. $heuristicPlan = getTreeMaxminPlan(G_0)$;

   3. for $1 \leq i \leq n-1$ do
      4. $tempPlan = getTreeMaxminPlan(G_i)$;
      5. if $Regret(heuristicPlan) > Regret(tempPlan)$ then
         6. $heuristicPlan = tempPlan$;

   7. return $heuristicPlan$;

1. group($C$)
   - **Input**: A sequence $C$ of relations
   - **Output**: A sequence $C'$ comprising groups of relations from $C$

   2. while there is a relation $M$ with a child $N$ such that $Rank(M) \geq Rank(N)$ do
      3. Combine $M$ and $N$ in one group;

   4. return $C'$;

1. ungroup($C'$)
   - **Input**: A sequence $C'$ comprising groups of relations
   - **Output**: A sequence $C$ of relations resulting from ungrouping the group sequence in $C'$

   2. Let $C$ be the sequence of relations resulting from replacing each group in $C'$ by its equivalent sequence;

   3. return $C$;
7.3. Max-min heuristic for join ordering

getTreeMaxminPlan($G_i$)

**Input**: precedence graph $G_i$

**Output**: Max-min heuristic plan $treePlan$ for $G_i$

1. Let $p$ be the sequence starting with the root relation followed by the relations of the longer branch in $G_i$;
2. Let $q$ be the sequence of relations from the shorter branch in $G_i$;
3. $p' = \text{group}(p)$;
4. $q' = \text{group}(q)$;
5. $treePlan = p'$;
6. // initialise $j$ with the first position in $treePlan$ to attempt inserting a group from $q'$
7. $j = 1$;
8. foreach group $O$ in $q'$ do
9.  for $j \leq i \leq |treePlan| + 1$ do
10.    Temporarily insert $O$ in position $i$ in $treePlan$;
11.     foreach max-min scenario for $treePlan$ do
12.        Calculate the regret of plan $treePlan$;
13.        Store the maximum regret for position $i$;
14.     Choose as the final position $k$ for $O$ in $treePlan$ that which minimises the maximum regret;
15.    $j = k + 1$;
16. return ungroup($treePlan$);
7.3. Max-min heuristic for join ordering

with the cardinalities of the relations as follows: \( r_0 = 10^3, r_1 = 10^7, r_2 = 10^7, r_3 = 10^2, r_4 = 10^3, r_5 = 10^2 \) and \( r_6 = 10^4 \). Let \( S = \{ s_1, s_2, s_3, s_4, s_5, s_6 \} \) be the set of selectivities for the join predicates in \( Q \), with selectivity intervals as follows: \( s_1 = [0.62, 0.67], s_2 = [0.17, 0.77], s_3 = [0.29, 0.83], s_4 = [0.03, 0.92], s_5 = [0.08, 0.67] \) and \( s_6 = [0.22, 0.30] \).

Assume that Algorithm 7 is considering the precedence graph \( G_4 \) as shown in Figure 7.5. The first step taken by \emph{getTreeMaxminPlan} is to generate sequences \( p \) and \( q \). The root, along with the left branch, is assigned to \( p \), since the left branch is the longer branch, while the right branch is assigned to \( q \). Therefore, \( p = R_4, R_3, R_2, R_1, R_0 \) and \( q = R_5, R_6 \).
7.3. Max-min heuristic for join ordering

The next step in getTreeMaxminPlan is to generate sequences \( p' \) and \( q' \) using \textit{group}. Table 7.2 shows the ranks for all relations using Equation (2.5.1)\(^1\). The precedence adjacency property holds for one pair only, namely \( R_0 \) and \( R_1 \), since \( \operatorname{Rank}(R_1) > \operatorname{Rank}(R_0) \). Therefore, they will be grouped in \( p' \), so no relation/sequence from \( q' \) is placed in between them. As a result, \( p' = R_4, R_3, R_2, (R_1, R_0) \) where the grouped relations are enclosed in parentheses, and \( q' = R_5, R_6 \).

The heuristic then takes the first group from \( q' \) and places it in each possible position in \( p' \) to form a temporary plan, which is what the outer loop in getTreeMaxminPlan does at line 8. For each temporary plan formed, the regret is calculated under all max-min scenarios (the inner \textit{for} loop starting at line 9), and the plan with the smallest maximum regret is stored (line 14). The chosen plan from each iteration of the outer loop is used as the basis of the following iteration. In each subsequent iteration, the next group from \( q' \) is placed at each position after its parent in the plan that was generated in the previous step. The newly generated plan is also tested under all max-min scenarios and the plan with the smallest maximum regret will be chosen. This process continues until all groups of \( q' \) are placed in treePlan. Finally, \textit{ungroup} is called on the resulting plan to form the heuristic solution. In the ungroup operation, any group is expressed in its original form as a sequence of relations. Algorithm 7 describes the full process of our max-min heuristic for the join ordering problem.

It is interesting to note that applying the max-min heuristic is straightforward for \( G_0 \) and \( G_{n-1} \). This is because there is only one plan to consider for both cases. On the other hand, for any other precedence graph \( G_i \) we have \( i \) relations on the left branch and \( n - i - 1 \) relations on the right branch. Therefore, if \( i \geq n - i - 1 \) then the relations on the left branch will be assigned to parameter \( p \) in the heuristic and the relations on the right branch will be assigned to \( q \), or vice versa if \( i < n - i - 1 \). Then the heuristic proceeds as described above.

\(^1\)The high precision is needed to distinguish between relations’ ranks in Table 7.2 due to the large cardinality values (recall Equation (2.5.1) for the rank formula). Without high precision, some relations would incorrectly have same rank, which would adversely affect the quality of the result.
7.3. Max-min heuristic for join ordering

It is clear that our heuristic runs in polynomial-time. We are considering $n + 1$ precedence graphs, each one of them being passed to `getTreeMaxminPlan`. The initial plan $P$ formed in `getTreeMaxminPlan` consists of at least $\lceil n/2 \rceil$ and at most $n$ relations. The remaining relations/groups are considered in $i+1$ possible positions (that is $O(n)$) under $i+2$ max-min scenarios (i.e. $O(n)$), where $i$ is the length of sequence $q'$. The regret of the considered plan can be computed in $O(n^2 \log n)$ time (this complexity is mainly for finding the optimal plan for the considered scenario) [73]. Therefore, the overall complexity is $O(n^8 \log n)$. However, in practice we found that the heuristic runs quickly, especially when it finds relations satisfying the precedence adjacency property and groups them, which in turn reduces the number of possible plans. The following example shows that the execution time of the heuristic at the logical query optimisation stage is a small fraction of the execution time of the query itself, specially when dealing with queries joining a number of large relations.

**Example 7.3.2** Join queries are commonly used when querying the Internet Movie Data Base (IMDB) where users require a combination of information about movies, genres, actors, directors, producing companies etc. A snapshot of the IMDB from 2013 has 21 relations and is 3.6 GB in size [76]. The cardinality of the relations vary, with some containing as many as 36 million records.

We tested the running time for the chain query in Figure 7.6 which joins the six relations whose cardinalities are shown in Table 7.3. This query took 30 seconds to execute, using the same testing environment (i.e. hardware and software configurations) as in Chapter 5. However, only 0.2 seconds is needed by our heuristic to find the optimal minmax regret order in which to join the relations. Spending less than 1% of the query running time for optimisation is not a large overhead in real life, given the possible outcomes. 

Figure 7.6: The graph of the connected chain query in Example 7.3.2.
7.4 Conclusion

This chapter started by formulating the join ordering problem under imprecise environment and defining the minmax regret optimisation version of the problem, assuming that the selectivity values are known to fall within intervals. After presenting some properties of the problem, we introduced our novel heuristic which leveraged the properties we had found. In the following chapter, we evaluate the max-min heuristic experimentally.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Relation</th>
<th>Relation name</th>
<th>Cardinality</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$R_0$</td>
<td>kind_type</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R_1$</td>
<td>aka_title</td>
<td>361472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R_2$</td>
<td>title</td>
<td>2528312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R_3$</td>
<td>cast_info</td>
<td>36244344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R_4$</td>
<td>name</td>
<td>4167491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$R_5$</td>
<td>aka_name</td>
<td>901343</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 7.3: Cardinalities of relations in Figure 7.6.
Chapter 8

Experimental Evaluation of the Join Ordering Heuristic

The previous chapter introduced the join ordering problem and presented our max-min heuristic, which we applied to the join ordering problem for a given connected chain query. This chapter discusses our experimental evaluation of the heuristic.

Similar to the experimental evaluation in Chapter 5 for the selection ordering problem, we tested the max-min join heuristic in a controlled environment, separate from the query optimisers available in existing database servers. This allows us to study the performance of the heuristic itself before extending it to involve more operators and integrating it into existing query optimisers.

For the experimental evaluation, we used a commodity PC with a 3.19 GHz Intel Core i5 processor and 8 GB RAM. The operating system was Windows 7 Enterprise (64-bit). The Java programming language was used to implement both the minmax regret brute-force algorithm and the max-min heuristic. The Java code was compiled using the Eclipse IDE (Juno release) that is JDK compliant and uses the JavaSE-1.7 execution environment.

8.1 Measuring criteria

In order to evaluate the join max-min heuristic, we used the same measuring criteria that we used in Sections 5.1 and 6.2.1 when conducting the experimental evaluation
for the selection ordering problem and TFT problem respectively. Recall that these criteria are the percentage of exact solutions found by the heuristic, the average regret ratio and the worst regret ratio (which is simply the overall maximum regret ratio value over all test cases).

The max-min join heuristic was also compared with three baseline heuristics which consider only a single selectivity value for each join predicate instead of considering the entire selectivity interval. These heuristics are the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics, which choose the midpoint, maximum and minimum selectivity value, respectively, for each join predicate.

The statistical measures of variance and margin of error were used to evaluate the stability of the experimental results. These measures were calculated for the percentage of exact solutions found as well as for the overall average regret ratio. In both cases the variance and margin of error were significantly low (see Table D.2 in Appendix D.2).

8.2 Generating test data

In this experimental evaluation we use a synthetic data set, in which we randomly generate connected chain queries. The selectivities of the join predicates are generated using an approach similar to that for generating mixed sets of selectivities for the selection operators as described in Section 5.2.1. On the other hand, the cardinality for each relation in a query is chosen randomly from the set \{10, 10^2, 10^3, 10^4, 10^5, 10^6, 10^7\}, which provides for a wide range of cardinalities.

For each generated test case, we checked that each predicate joining a pair of relations returns at least one tuple; if not, we randomly choose new cardinalities for the relations and generate a new selectivity interval for the join predicate. The following example illustrates the problem.

Example 8.2.1 Consider a test case with only one join predicate \(p_1\), such that the cardinalities of \(R_0\) and \(R_1\) are both 10, while \(p_1\) has the selectivity interval \(s_1 = [0.002, 0.56]\). Using Equation 2.5.1 in Section 2.5.1 to calculate the number of tuples in the result of the join when \(s_1\) takes its minimum and maximum values, we
have:

\[ |R_0 \bowtie_{s_1} R_1| = 0.002 \times 10 \times 10 = 0.2 \]

\[ |R_0 \bowtie_{s_1} R_1| = 0.56 \times 10 \times 10 = 56 \]

Because less than one tuple is returned when \( s_1 \) takes its minimum value, this case will be discarded and a new case will be generated.

We generated ten groups of test cases. Each group comprises queries with \( k \) relations, where \( k \) varies from 3 to 12. Therefore, a test case from group \( k \) has \( k - 1 \) predicates joining \( k \) relations (to form a connected chain query). We generated 100 different test cases for each group \( k \), to yield 1000 test cases overall.

### 8.3 Synthetic experimental results

As mentioned earlier we used the same hardware and software environment as the one we used in conducting the experiments for the selection ordering and TFT problems. The brute-force algorithm for MRO of the join ordering problem was implemented in order to evaluate the quality of plans produced by the max-min join heuristic. Similar to Chapters 5 and 6, the heuristic for the join ordering problem was compared to the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics.

Let us first consider the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. As in the experiments for selection ordering in Chapter 5, both heuristics perform worse than the midpoint and max-min heuristics. In term of finding the exact solution, they perform better than in previous experiments. The pessimistic heuristic found the optimal solution in 90.7% of the cases, better than the optimistic heuristic which found 81.5%, as shown in Figure 8.1. However, they performed poorly with respect to the overall worst regret ratio measure. The overall worst regret ratio for the pessimistic heuristic was 6.08 and the value jumped to more than 242 in the case of the optimistic heuristic, as shown in Figure 8.2. Figure 8.3 shows the overall average regret ratio for both the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics, with values of 1.07 and 2.37, respectively.

The midpoint heuristic, which considers only scenarios where all predicates are
8.3. Synthetic experimental results

Figure 8.1: Overall percentage of exact solutions for the synthetic data set.

Figure 8.2: Overall worst regret ratio for the synthetic data set.
assigned their midpoint selectivities, performed better than both the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics on all criteria. The midpoint heuristic found the optimal solution in 94.7% of the tested cases, with overall average regret ratio of 1.00046 and worst case regret ratio of 1.2378.

The experimental evaluation demonstrates the superior performance of the max-min heuristic compared to the other heuristics on all measuring criteria. Figure 8.1 shows that the max-min heuristic finds 98% of optimal solutions. In fact, our heuristic found the optimal minmax regret solution in all test cases using 3 to 6 relations as well as those with 8 relations (refer to Table D.1 in Appendix D.1). In comparison, the midpoint found all optimal solutions only for test cases using 3 to 5 relations. Even though the max-min heuristic performs better than the midpoint heuristic in terms of the worst regret ratio and average regret ratios as shown in Figures 8.2 and 8.3 respectively, the improvement was small. The overall worst regret ratio of the max-min heuristic is 1.23338 (compared to 1.2378), while its average regret ratio is 1.00023 (compared to 1.00046). Our heuristic did not find the optimal solution in only 20 test cases (out of 1000), and, apart from the single case with the overall
8.3. Synthetic experimental results

![Graph of the connected chain query Q in Example 8.3.1.](image)

Figure 8.4: The graph of the connected chain query $Q$ in Example 8.3.1.

worst regret ratio, the regret ratio for each of the remaining 19 cases is less than $1.000000000013$. More detailed results can be found in Table D.1 in Appendix D.1.

The following example is from our experimental evaluation, showing the regret of the various heuristics.

**Example 8.3.1** Consider the connected chain query $Q = (R, P)$ whose graph is shown in Figure 8.4. The cardinalities of the relations in $R$ are as follows: $r_0 = 10^6$, $r_1 = 10^6$, $r_2 = 10$, $r_3 = 10^2$, $r_4 = 10^5$, $r_5 = 10^3$, $r_6 = 10^4$, $r_7 = 10$ and $r_8 = 10$. The join predicates in $P$ have the following selectivity intervals:

- $s_1 = [0.06801, 0.72516]$
- $s_2 = [0.18788, 0.89047]$
- $s_3 = [0.22310, 0.92875]$
- $s_4 = [0.09419, 0.78224]$
- $s_5 = [0.00797, 0.68855]$
- $s_6 = [0.74758, 0.75892]$
- $s_7 = [0.41458, 0.73522]$
- $s_8 = [0.44373, 0.88772]$

The optimal minmax regret solution for this case is $R_0 R_1 R_2 R_3 R_4 R_5 R_6 R_7 R_8$. The following are the plans found by the heuristics, with their regret ratios:

- Max-min heuristic: $R_6 R_7 R_5 R_4 R_3 R_2 R_8 R_1 R_0$ with regret ratio $= 1$.
- Midpoint heuristic: $R_2 R_3 R_4 R_5 R_6 R_7 R_8 R_1 R_0$ with regret ratio $= 1.04316$.
- Pessimistic heuristic: $R_7 R_8 R_6 R_5 R_4 R_3 R_2 R_1 R_0$ with regret ratio $= 1.11189$.
- Optimistic heuristic: $R_2 R_3 R_4 R_5 R_6 R_7 R_8 R_1 R_0$ with regret ratio $= 1.04316$.

So in this case our heuristic found the optimal solution, while the midpoint and optimistic heuristics found the same plan as each other.  

$\Diamond$
8.4 Discussion of experimental results

It is interesting to note that all the heuristics perform better on the join ordering problem than the selection ordering problem. One possible explanation is that, due to the setting we considered for the join ordering problem, we were able to determine the relative order for at least \( \frac{n}{2} \) relations for any precedence graph (where \( n \) is the number of relations in the query graph). This in turn reduces the number of possible plans and enhances the quality of the heuristic results.

If we consider the percentage of exact solutions criterion, we notice that all heuristics had good performance. However, in terms of average regret ratio and specially worst regret ratio, the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics performed badly with a worst regret ratio of 6 and 243 respectively. This shows the unreliability of the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. Even though they found the exact solution in a good number of cases, they performed very poorly when they missed the exact solution. On the other hand, the max-min heuristic found the exact solution in more cases and even when it missed the exact optimal plan, it provided a solution very close to the optimal plan (regret \( \approx 1 \)). Such cases highlight the importance of applying MRO in query optimisation, thereby finding a reliable solution that performs well regardless of the encountered scenario, even a worst-case scenario.

The experimental evaluation showed that both the max-min and midpoint heuristics managed to avoid bad plans well, with worst regret ratio less than 1.24. In fact, in most cases they found the exact minmax regret optimal solution (Figure 8.1) and when they missed the optimal solution, on average they found a plan which is very close to the optimal one (Figure 8.3). In practice, the midpoint heuristic seems to be sufficient. However, if finding the exact solution is more important than optimisation time, then the max-min heuristic is recommended. Considering more settings with different query graphs and join trees may reveal greater variation in the performance between the max-min and midpoint heuristics as well as the other heuristics.
8.5 Conclusion

This chapter discussed the experimental evaluation of the max-min join heuristic that was presented in Section 7.3. Using a synthetic data set, our heuristic was compared to the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. Our heuristic outperformed all of them on all measuring criteria used, although in some cases the differences were small. Testing our heuristic with other data sets would be more representative and may show a larger discrimination between the performance of the various heuristics. Also, extending the class of join queries considered beyond connected chain queries may reveal different results.

The next chapter concludes the thesis by summarising the thesis and its contributions, followed by identifying some limitations of the thesis and a discussion of future directions.
Chapter 9

Conclusions and Future Work

This chapter concludes the thesis. It first summarises the thesis and its main contributions. Then it identifies some limitations of the thesis. Finally, the chapter discusses some directions for future work.

9.1 Thesis summary and contributions

This thesis considers the unreliability of statistical information that is used by an optimiser during the logical query optimisation process. We used minmax regret optimisation (MRO) as a measure of optimality in this unreliable environment. The main focus of the thesis was on the selection ordering problem and the join ordering problem. In this section we summarise the main contributions of the thesis.

In this thesis we defined and studied the problem of ordering selection operators when the selectivities of the selection predicates are assumed to fall within intervals. A number of useful properties of the problem were identified (e.g. that only extreme scenarios need to be considered). We also found some special cases in which the optimal solution can be found in polynomial time (e.g. dominant sets of operators).

We developed a novel, polynomial-time heuristic for the selection ordering problem. The heuristic was tested using three different data sets: a synthetic data set, the Star Schema Benchmark (SSB) and the Enron email data set. It was also compared with three baseline heuristics, namely the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. Our heuristic performed very well and outperformed all the
baseline heuristics. Considering all the data sets we used, our heuristic overall finds the optimal solution ranging from 73\% of all test cases in the synthetic data set to 90\% of all cases in the SSB data set. More importantly, it avoids bad plans, producing a worst regret ratio of 1.27 over all data sets. Its average regret ratio varied between 1.01 on the synthetic data set to 1.001 on the Enron data set.

In addition, we applied the selection ordering heuristic to the TFT job scheduling problem, where the processing times of jobs are known to fall in intervals. The problem is NP-hard and a 2-approximation algorithm is already known for the problem in the literature. This approximation uses the midpoint of the processing time intervals instead of considering the entire interval. We evaluated our heuristic experimentally on a synthetic data set and compared it with the 2-approximation algorithm. The results showed that our heuristic performed better than a 2-approximation algorithm. Our heuristic, for example, found the optimal solution in more than 78\% of the tested cases, compared to just 52\% for the 2-approximation algorithm.

Finally, we studied the join operator ordering problem where the selectivities for join predicates are known to fall in intervals. We investigated the precedence adjacency property which allowed us to identify the relative order of neighbouring relations in precedence graphs. We also developed a heuristic for the join ordering problem, which leveraged the precedence adjacency property to reduce the number plans considered. The heuristic was tested experimentally on a synthetic data set and compared with the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. Our heuristic performed well and found the exact optimal plan in 98\% of the tested cases. Its average regret ratio was 1.00023 which shows that the heuristic often finds solutions very close to the optimal solution.

## 9.2 Thesis limitations

In this section we discuss some limitations of the thesis.

- In Chapter 3, we studied the selection ordering problem and we assumed that the selectivities of all selection predicates are independent of each other. However, in practice there are correlations between the selectivities of some predi-
The join ordering problem is known to be NP-hard problem in general. Therefore, when we considered interval selectivities for join predicates in Chapter 7, we restricted our study to connected chain queries (where an optimal join order can be found in polynomial time in the case without intervals). Moreover, we only considered plans that correspond to left-deep join trees.

Due to hardware limitations and the complexity of the brute-force approach for MRO of both the selection and join ordering problems, in our experimental evaluation we were limited to 11 selection operators for the selection ordering heuristic (Chapter 5) and to 12 relations for the join ordering heuristic (Chapter 8).

Because of the difficulty of optimisation under imprecise statistical data, this thesis studied the selection ordering problem (Chapter 3) and join ordering problem (Chapter 7) independently of each other, and did not consider any other operators. However, in real life, queries make use of all the relational algebra operators.

We assumed that the selectivities of selection and join predicates are known to fall within intervals while other parameters, such as the costs of operators or cardinalities of relations, are known precisely. However, statistical information about these parameters can also be unreliable in real life.

9.3 Directions for future work

In this section we discuss some directions for future work.

As mentioned in Section 9.2, we assumed that the selectivities of the selection and join predicates are independent. In the future, we could relax this assumption and assume that the system stores some joint selectivities. New heuristics would have to be designed to make use of such information.
In Chapter 8, we evaluated our join ordering heuristic using a synthetic data set. In the near future, we would like to extend our experimental evaluation to use benchmarks such as TPC-H or the one proposed in [76].

As mentioned in Section 9.2, we considered the join ordering problem only for connected chain queries and produced plans corresponding to left-deep join trees (Chapter 7). As an extension of our work, different join trees, such as bushy trees, could be considered. Also different settings for the join ordering problem could be considered as well, such as allowing Cartesian products or extending the class of join queries.

Another future direction for our work is to try to find an approximation algorithm with proven bounds for the selection ordering and join ordering problems. Alternatively, we could try to design a new polynomial-time heuristic with lower computational complexity and the same quality of results. For example, it would be interesting to try to design a new heuristic for the selection ordering problem with complexity closer to the midpoint heuristic and result quality as good as, or very close to, our selection ordering heuristic described in Chapter 4.

As mentioned in Section 9.2, we assumed in Chapters 3 and 7 that the cost of performing the select and join operators are known precisely. Future studies should extend our approach to consider unreliability in the cost estimates of operators and model the costs as intervals, similar to the selectivities for both select and join predicates. Moreover, this could be extended to include unreliability in other parameters such as relation cardinalities.

In this thesis, we used the minmax regret optimisation approach to measure the optimality of a plan. This measure uses the absolute regret value. In the future we could use minmax relative regret. This measure divides the cost of a plan by the cost of the scenario’s optimal plan.

This thesis has undertaken initial work towards building a general framework for query optimisation under imprecise statistics. As mentioned in Section 9.2,
we considered queries with only selection operators and queries with only join operators. As a future direction, this work should be extended to include other operators and queries that involve a mix of operators.
Appendix A

Further Investigation of the Selection Ordering Problem

This section presents more details on some further investigations of the selection ordering problem that were briefly discussed in Section 3.6. Some of these investigations did not lead to a good heuristic for the selection ordering problem. However, they improved our understanding and helped us in designing our novel heuristic as presented in Chapter 4.

A.1 Towards an approximation algorithm

Selection operators can have special relationships between them based on their selectivity intervals. Recall from Section 3.1 the definition of dominant operators and nested operators. Identifying the relationship between selection operators can help in finding the optimal order for them or at least finding the relative order for some of the operators in the optimal solution, as discussed in Section 3.6.1. Therefore, it is important to recognise the relationship between operators in the first place, before finding an optimal solution. This section introduces a special way of modelling a set of selection operators in order to identify the relationships between the operators. Finding the relationships between operators is important as discussed in Section 3.5 and is useful for finding an initial plan for the max-min heuristic, as shown in Section 4.2.1.
Definition 3.6.1 states that operators $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are entangled if they have selectivities such that $\bar{s}_k \leq \bar{s}_j$ and $\bar{s}_k \geq \bar{s}_j$. Such selectivities imply that $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are either nested or equal operators. On the other hand, if $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are not entangled, then they have a dominant relationship. In the case of equal operators, the entanglements can be avoided by making sure that equal operators preserve their relative order in both lists, $L$ and $U$ (recall the definitions of the lower list $L$ and the upper list $U$ in Section 3.6.1).

**Proposition A.1.1** Let $S$ be a set of selection operators with each operator in subset $S' \subseteq S$ having equal selectivity. There will be no entanglements between any operators in $S'$ if they have the same relative order in both the lower and upper lists.

By maintaining the order suggested in Proposition A.1.1, we can say that if any operators $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are entangled, then they are nested operators, otherwise one dominates the other.

**Proposition A.1.2** Let $S$ be a set of selection operators containing operators $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$. The relationship between $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ can be identified as follows:

- If $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are entangled, then they have a nested relationship.
- If $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are not entangled, then they have a dominant relationship.

It is interesting to note that, for any set of selection operator $S$, if $L(i) = U(i)$ for $1 \leq i \leq n$, then $S$ is a set of dominant of operators. This modelling approach has been implemented in our software. Now consider Example A.1.1 which describes the approach of modelling and detecting relationships between a set of operators with some concrete values.

**Example A.1.1** Let $S = \{\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3, \sigma_4\}$ be a set of selection operators with the selectivity intervals $s_1 = [0.14,0.58]$, $s_2 = [0.76,0.81]$, $s_3 = [0.32,0.90]$ and $s_4 = [0.20,0.26]$, as shown in Figure A.1.

To model the operators and recognise their relationships, lists $L$ and $U$ should be constructed by sorting the operators in non-decreasing order according to their
A.1. Towards an approximation algorithm

Figure A.1: Selectivity intervals for selection operators in Example A.1.1.

Figure A.2: Entangled operators in Example A.1.1.
minimum and maximum selectivity respectively. As a result, $L = \{s_1, s_4, s_3, s_2\}$ and $U = [s_4, s_1, s_2, s_3]$. Figure A.2 shows $L$ and $U$ as well as how the operators are related by connecting their positions in $L$ and $U$. The figure shows that $\sigma_1$ and $\sigma_4$ are entangled, which indicates that they have a nested relationship, and similarly $\sigma_2$ and $\sigma_3$ have a nested relationship. On the other hand, any two operators which are not entangled with each other have a dominant relationship. For example, $\sigma_1$ is not entangled with $\sigma_2$ nor with $\sigma_3$, which means that $\sigma_1$ has a domination relationship with both $\sigma_2$ and $\sigma_3$.

Now let us discuss the disentangling algorithm, which was briefly described in Section 3.6.1, in more detail. The following lemmas identify some important properties for the algorithm.

**Lemma A.1.1** If entanglement exists, then there is at least one neighbouring pair involved in the Upper and Lower list.

**Proof**: Recall from Sections 3.6.1 that the operators in lists $L$ and $U$ are sorted in non-decreasing order according to their lower and upper selectivities respectively. An entanglement exists if $L(i) \neq U(i)$, for some $1 \leq i \leq n$. Let $v$ be the first index where $L(v) \neq U(v)$ and let $L(v) = \sigma_j$ and $U(v) = \sigma_k$ (see Figure A.3). Since $L(i) = U(i)$ for $1 \leq i < v - 1$, then the upper bound of $\sigma_j$ and the lower bound of $\sigma_k$ must be at an index greater than $v$, which means $U(w) = \sigma_j$ and $L(y) = \sigma_k$, where $w, y > v$. As a result, $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ are entangled according to the definition.

Consider the selection operator that is located just before $\sigma_j$ in $U$, and let this operator be $\sigma_h$ such that $U(w - 1) = \sigma_h$. It could be that $w - 1 = v$; consequently $\sigma_h = \sigma_k$ (see Figure A.3). The lower bound of $\sigma_h$ must be at index greater than $v$ in $L$. This is because each operator having index less than $v$ has the property of $L(i) = U(i)$, $1 \leq i < v - 1$. Therefore, $\sigma_h$ and $\sigma_j$ are entangled (due to the definition) as well as neighbouring in $U$.

Analogously, consider the selection operator that is located just before $\sigma_k$ in $L$, and let this operator be $\sigma_g$, such that $L(y - 1) = \sigma_g$. It could be that $y - 1 = v$; thus $\sigma_g = \sigma_j$. The upper bound of $\sigma_g$ must be at an index greater than $v$ in $U$. This is because each operator having an index less than $v$ has the property of $L(i) = U(i)$,
Figure A.3: Neighbouring entanglement in proof of Lemma A.1.1.

1 ≤ i < v − 1. Consequently, σ_{i} and σ_{k} are entangled (due to the definition) as well as neighbouring in L.

The above shows that if there is an entanglement, then there is at least one neighbouring pair involved in both the Upper and Lower list.

As mentioned earlier, entanglement represents a nested relationship between two operators. The main idea in this approach is to modify the minimum or maximum selectivities of the nested operators in order to make them dominant. Once they are dominant, we know their relative order in an optimal solution. This change in the selectivities is represented by swapping the position of operators in either L or U, which is called disentangling (recall Definition 3.6.2). The aim is that any disentanglement does not create a new entanglement. It is true that, after swapping the position of any two entangled operators, lists L and U may not be sorted any more. However, this does not create a problem because we will ensure that any disentanglement does not introduce a new entanglement. The following lemma takes care of that.

**Lemma A.1.2** Disentangling a neighbouring pair only removes the entanglement between this neighbouring pair and does not create any new entanglement.

**Proof:** Let σ_{j} and σ_{k} be two operators which are entangled and neighbours with respect to their upper bounds which means that they have consecutive indexes in
list $U$. Assume $U(w) = \sigma_j$, $L(x) = \sigma_j$ and $U(w + 1) = \sigma_k$, $L(y) = \sigma_k$, $y < x$ as shown in Figure A.4.

Figure A.4: Entangling range for operator $\sigma_j$ in the proof of Lemma A.1.2.

First let us consider the effect of the disentanglement on operator $\sigma_j$. The change in the index ranges of the possible entangled operators with $\sigma_j$ other than $\sigma_k$ should be tested. If the ranges after disentanglement do not increase, then such a disentanglement does not create any new entanglement. However, if index ranges increase then this means that the disentanglement causes new entanglement. Let us consider four ranges as shown in Figure A.4 and described as follows:

- **Range** $U_1 \subset U$ such that $U_1(m), w + 1 < m \leq n$.
- **Range** $U_2 \subset U$ such that $U_2(m), 1 \leq m < w$.
- **Range** $L_1 \subset L$ such that $L_1(o), 1 \leq o < x$.
- **Range** $L_2 \subset L$ such that $L_2(o), x < o \leq n$.

Operators $\sigma_i$ and $\sigma_j$ are entangled if $\sigma_i$ is any operator which has an upper index in $U_1$ and a lower index in $L_1$ or has its upper index in $U_2$ and its lower index in $L_2$ (see Figure A.4). After disentangling $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ by switching their indices in list $U$, ranges $U_1$, $U_2$, $L_1$ and $L_2$ do not change. As a result, disentangling $\sigma_j$ and $\sigma_k$ does not create any new entanglement with operator $\sigma_j$. 
A.2. More details on average midpoint heuristic

Analogously, consider the effect of the disentanglement on operator \( \sigma_k \). Now, let us define the following new ranges as follows:

- Range \( U_1 \subset U \) such that \( U_1(m), w + 1 < m \leq n \).
- Range \( U_2 \subset U \) such that \( U_2(m), 1 \leq m < w \).
- Range \( L_1 \subset L \) such that \( L_1(o), 1 \leq o < y \).
- Range \( L_2 \subset L \) such that \( L_2(o), y < o \leq n \).

Operators \( \sigma_k \) and \( \sigma_f \) are entangled if \( \sigma_f \) is any operator which has an upper index in \( U_1 \) and a lower index in \( L_1 \) or it has its upper index in \( U_2 \) and its lower index in \( L_2 \). After disentangling \( \sigma_j \) and \( \sigma_k \) by switching their indices in \( U \), ranges \( U_1, U_2, L_1 \) and \( L_2 \) have not changed. This means that disentangling \( \sigma_j \) and \( \sigma_k \) does not create any new entanglement with \( \sigma_k \).

Analogously, the same procedure can be applied for any two operators which are entangled and neighbours in \( L \). As a result, disentangling a neighbouring pair only removes the entanglement between these neighbours and does not cause any new entanglement.

A.2 More details on average midpoint heuristic

This section provides more details on the average midpoint heuristic which was discussed in Section 3.6.2. The formal algorithm of the heuristic as well as it experimental evaluation are provided in this section.

During our study of the selection ordering problem we noticed that misplacing the operator with the widest selectivity interval has a large negative effect on the solution compared to misplacing operators with smaller interval. Therefore, if a heuristic can find the correct position of this operator or close to the correct position in the minmax regret solution, then this will improve the quality of its solutions. This strategy has been used in the average midpoint heuristic. From our study of cases with multiple nested operators and based on experiments done using our software, we have found that:
Table A.1 shows the result of an experimental evaluation of the average midpoint heuristic when compared to the midpoint heuristic using a synthetic data set of nested operators.

- if the average midpoint selectivity of all operators is equal to or smaller than the midpoint selectivity of the widest interval, then the operator with the widest selectivity interval will be at the middle or further towards the end of the minmax regret solution.

- if the average midpoint selectivity of all operators is greater than the midpoint selectivity of the widest interval, then the operator with the widest selectivity interval will move away from the middle and towards the beginning of the minmax regret solution.

Therefore, the operators with the largest selectivity intervals tend to be somewhat towards the middle of the minmax regret solution for nested operators. This is somehow similar to the class of uniform orders for the job scheduling problem, as discussed in Section 2.9.

Table A.1: Experimental results for the average midpoint heuristic using a synthetic data set of nested operators.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th># of operators</th>
<th>midpoint</th>
<th>average midpoint</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>Worst</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>56%</td>
<td>1.70071</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>24%</td>
<td>1.71191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>6%</td>
<td>1.70666</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>3%</td>
<td>1.82569</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>2.05576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>2.21590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>2.40672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>2.26314</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>overall summary</th>
<th>mean</th>
<th>max</th>
<th>mean</th>
<th>mean</th>
<th>max</th>
<th>mean</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>summary</td>
<td>21%</td>
<td>2.40672</td>
<td>1.27506</td>
<td>35.63%</td>
<td>2.12993</td>
<td>1.11171</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
A.2. More details on average midpoint heuristic

nested operators. We tested the heuristic with \( k \) operators, \( k \in [2, 10] \), and for each
\( k \) we generated 100 different cases. We used three measuring criteria, namely the
percentage of cases where the heuristic generates a plan equivalent to the optimal
minmax regret solution, the worst regret ratio and the average regret ratio (more
details on these measures can be found in Section 5.1). Overall, the average midpoint
heuristic performs better than the midpoint heuristic on all measuring criteria when
handling a set of nested operators.
A.2. More details on average midpoint heuristic

Algorithm 8: Average midpoint heuristic

averageMidpoint(W)

Input: A list W of n operators sorted in non-increasing order according to their selectivity interval widths.

Output: A solution order sol for the average midpoint heuristic.

// Assume that the index of all lists starts at 1.

Let averageMidpoint be the average midpoint for the selectivities of all n operators;

Let lists L and R be the lists holding the sorted plans to the left and the right of the operator with the widest selectivity interval respectively;

for 2 ≤ i ≤ W.length() do

if midpoint(W[i]) < averageMidpoint then

addToLeftList(W[i], L);

else

addToRightList(W[i], R);

return sol = L + W[1] + R;

addToLeftList(o, L)

Input: The operator o and the list L into which o should be placed.

Output: The list L with o placed in the correct position.

// Assume that the index of all lists starts at 1.

boolean isPlaced = false;

int i = L.length();

while (i > 0 and !isPlaced) do

if (isNested(o, L[i])) then

// i.e. not nested.

if L[i].dominates(o) then

shiftRight(L, i + 1, L.length()); // This function takes a sublist of list L from index i + 1 to index L.length() and shifts each operator one position to the right.

L[i + 1] = o;

isPlaced = true;

// else i.e. nested, so check o with next operator in L.

i = i - 1;

if (!isPlaced) then

// i.e. o is nested with operator L[1] or L[1] dominates o, so o should be at the beginning of L.

L[1] = o;
addToRightList(o, R)

Input: The operator o and the list R into which o should be placed.

Output: The list R with o placed in the correct position.

// Assume that the index of all lists starts at 1.

boolean isPlaced = false;

int i = 1, listLength = R.length();

while (i ≤ listLength And !isPlaced) do

  if (!nested(o, R[i])) then
    // i.e. not nested.
    if o.dominates(R[i]) then
      shiftRight(R, i, R.length()); // This function takes a sublist of
      // list R from index i to index R.length() and shifts each
      // operator one position to the right.
      R[i] = o;
      isPlaced = true;
    // else i.e. nested, so check o with next operator in R.
    i = i + 1;
  
  if (!isPlaced) then
    // i.e. o is nested with operator R[R.length()] or R[R.length()]
    // dominates o, so o should be at the end of R.
    R[R.length()] = o;
Appendix B

Experimental Results for the Selection Ordering Heuristic

B.1 Results for the synthetic data set

B.1.1 Run Time

Figure B.1 shows the run time of the W+ ordering variant (single and multiple phases) together with the baseline algorithm (∅,U) when generating plans for up to 200 operators. The run times are for the basic algorithm described in Section 4.1. Unsurprisingly, the variants (∅,U) and (D:CW,W+) have the fastest run times, as they only execute a single operator insertion phase. Furthermore, it can be clearly seen that the additional run time of (((D : CW,W+),W+),W+) does not pay off, since it produces plans that are only marginally better than those of ((D : CW,W+),W+).

B.1.2 Max-min heuristic results (synthetic data)

Table B.1 presents the full results of evaluating the max-min heuristic with various parameters using the synthetic data set as discussed in Section 5.2. The table shows the result of each version of the max-min heuristic for each group k of selection operators, with k ranging from 2 to 10. The last column of the table shows the overall result for the three measuring criteria.
Figure B.1: Run time of the max-min heuristic for selection ordering.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>Max \ Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$(\phi, U)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97.70%</td>
<td>83.70%</td>
<td>77%</td>
<td>57.70%</td>
<td>51.50%</td>
<td>37.10%</td>
<td>28.10%</td>
<td>21%</td>
<td>Ave. 61.53%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.60747</td>
<td>1.66553</td>
<td>1.70597</td>
<td>1.52930</td>
<td>1.64573</td>
<td>1.93020</td>
<td>1.54772</td>
<td>1.79911</td>
<td>Max 1.93020</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00637</td>
<td>1.02646</td>
<td>1.03189</td>
<td>1.03197</td>
<td>1.04326</td>
<td>1.04611</td>
<td>1.05475</td>
<td>1.07946</td>
<td>Ave. 1.03559</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(\phi, W^+)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>77%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>56%</td>
<td>41%</td>
<td>30%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>Ave. 62.78%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.52673</td>
<td>1.58328</td>
<td>1.25154</td>
<td>1.64573</td>
<td>1.42574</td>
<td>1.51740</td>
<td>1.93746</td>
<td>Max 1.93746</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02057</td>
<td>1.02131</td>
<td>1.01970</td>
<td>1.05194</td>
<td>1.05164</td>
<td>1.03540</td>
<td>1.10480</td>
<td>Ave. 1.03393</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(D: CW, W^+)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>87%</td>
<td>81%</td>
<td>66%</td>
<td>64%</td>
<td>40%</td>
<td>34%</td>
<td>18%</td>
<td>Ave. 65.56%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.23742</td>
<td>1.56221</td>
<td>1.66256</td>
<td>1.39582</td>
<td>1.42574</td>
<td>1.28733</td>
<td>1.93746</td>
<td>Max 1.93746</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.01054</td>
<td>1.01554</td>
<td>1.01836</td>
<td>1.02929</td>
<td>1.02632</td>
<td>1.02760</td>
<td>1.07780</td>
<td>Ave. 1.02394</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$(D: CW, W^+, W^+)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>73%</td>
<td>48%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>39%</td>
<td>Ave. 73%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.13216</td>
<td>1.15922</td>
<td>1.04779</td>
<td>1.15946</td>
<td>1.14015</td>
<td>1.16732</td>
<td>1.22897</td>
<td>Max 1.22897</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00311</td>
<td>1.00451</td>
<td>1.00262</td>
<td>1.00527</td>
<td>1.01008</td>
<td>1.00989</td>
<td>1.01143</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00521</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$((D: CW, W^+), W^+, W^+)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>51%</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>Ave. 74.22%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.13216</td>
<td>1.15922</td>
<td>1.04779</td>
<td>1.15946</td>
<td>1.14015</td>
<td>1.16732</td>
<td>1.22897</td>
<td>Max 1.22897</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00311</td>
<td>1.00451</td>
<td>1.00262</td>
<td>1.00429</td>
<td>1.00963</td>
<td>1.00942</td>
<td>1.01033</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00488</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table B.1: Full results for the max-min heuristic (synthetic data).
B.1.3 Results for other heuristics (synthetic data)

As discussed in Section 5.2, the synthetic data set was also used to test the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. The max-min heuristic was used to improve the results of these heuristics when their results are passed to the max-min heuristic as initial plans. Similar to Table B.1, Table B.2 shows the full results of each group $k \in [2, 10]$ of selection operators using each of the three measuring criteria, namely the percentage of exact solutions found, the average regret ratio and the worst regret ratio.
### B.1. Results for the synthetic data set

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>91%</td>
<td>74%</td>
<td>55%</td>
<td>32%</td>
<td>22%</td>
<td>19%</td>
<td>7%</td>
<td>3%</td>
<td>Ave. 44.78%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.60747</td>
<td>1.71124</td>
<td>1.85505</td>
<td>1.52930</td>
<td>1.78994</td>
<td>1.52074</td>
<td>1.72791</td>
<td>1.53096</td>
<td>Max 1.85505</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.01687</td>
<td>1.06675</td>
<td>1.08963</td>
<td>1.10897</td>
<td>1.14344</td>
<td>1.10108</td>
<td>1.12419</td>
<td>1.14593</td>
<td>Ave. 1.08854</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Midpoint, W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td>92.00%</td>
<td>84.00%</td>
<td>75.00%</td>
<td>71.00%</td>
<td>47.00%</td>
<td>39.00%</td>
<td>34.00%</td>
<td>Ave. 71.33%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.10922</td>
<td>1.15922</td>
<td>1.14769</td>
<td>1.15946</td>
<td>1.14015</td>
<td>1.15042</td>
<td>1.16362</td>
<td>Max 1.16362</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00246</td>
<td>1.00530</td>
<td>1.00496</td>
<td>1.00719</td>
<td>1.01398</td>
<td>1.01584</td>
<td>1.01196</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00685</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Midpoint, W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td>92.00%</td>
<td>84.00%</td>
<td>77.00%</td>
<td>71.00%</td>
<td>50.00%</td>
<td>45.00%</td>
<td>40.00%</td>
<td>Ave. 73.22%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.10922</td>
<td>1.15922</td>
<td>1.14769</td>
<td>1.15946</td>
<td>1.14015</td>
<td>1.11680</td>
<td>1.16362</td>
<td>Max 1.16362</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00246</td>
<td>1.00530</td>
<td>1.00343</td>
<td>1.00611</td>
<td>1.01226</td>
<td>1.01015</td>
<td>1.00953</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00547</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>56%</td>
<td>39%</td>
<td>12%</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>1.00%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>Ave. 22.67%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>4.07183</td>
<td>3.83392</td>
<td>17.18419</td>
<td>3.30568</td>
<td>3.68790</td>
<td>2.13931</td>
<td>2.14115</td>
<td>2.37038</td>
<td>2.33903</td>
<td>Max 17.18419</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.08946</td>
<td>1.35443</td>
<td>1.47436</td>
<td>1.38195</td>
<td>1.42900</td>
<td>1.32338</td>
<td>1.30132</td>
<td>1.29127</td>
<td>1.29975</td>
<td>Ave. 1.32721</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Pessim., W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>68%</td>
<td>59%</td>
<td>42%</td>
<td>29%</td>
<td>29%</td>
<td>Ave. 65.89%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.13216</td>
<td>1.19035</td>
<td>1.12669</td>
<td>1.32181</td>
<td>1.22173</td>
<td>1.39233</td>
<td>1.22537</td>
<td>Max 1.39233</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00437</td>
<td>1.01138</td>
<td>1.00704</td>
<td>1.02167</td>
<td>1.01837</td>
<td>1.03118</td>
<td>1.02608</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01334</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Pessim., W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>81%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>53%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>Ave. 73.11%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.13216</td>
<td>1.15922</td>
<td>1.04588</td>
<td>1.32181</td>
<td>1.22173</td>
<td>1.39233</td>
<td>1.11600</td>
<td>Max 1.39233</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00437</td>
<td>1.00732</td>
<td>1.00251</td>
<td>1.01041</td>
<td>1.01319</td>
<td>1.01341</td>
<td>1.00676</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00644</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heuristic</td>
<td>Measure</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>Max\Average</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>79%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>34%</td>
<td>26%</td>
<td>9%</td>
<td>6%</td>
<td>9%</td>
<td>2%</td>
<td>1%</td>
<td>Ave. 25.67%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.235 58</td>
<td>1.324 49</td>
<td>1.594 44</td>
<td>1.915 85</td>
<td>2.307 79</td>
<td>2.768 38</td>
<td>2.456 75</td>
<td>4.270 93</td>
<td>2.712 31</td>
<td>Ave. 2.287 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Optim., W+),W+</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>99%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>68%</td>
<td>61%</td>
<td>43%</td>
<td>33%</td>
<td>29%</td>
<td>Ave. 67.22%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.266 76</td>
<td>1.237 42</td>
<td>1.190 35</td>
<td>1.227 92</td>
<td>1.321 81</td>
<td>1.140 15</td>
<td>1.454 82</td>
<td>1.327 17</td>
<td>Max 1.454 82</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.002 67</td>
<td>1.004 16</td>
<td>1.009 18</td>
<td>1.013 57</td>
<td>1.021 44</td>
<td>1.018 56</td>
<td>1.024 13</td>
<td>1.020 48</td>
<td>Ave. 1.012 69</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Optim., W+),W+), W+</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>93%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>71%</td>
<td>53%</td>
<td>43%</td>
<td>39%</td>
<td>Ave. 73.56%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.109 22</td>
<td>1.110 36</td>
<td>1.087 58</td>
<td>1.321 81</td>
<td>1.140 15</td>
<td>1.454 82</td>
<td>1.327 17</td>
<td>Max 1.454 82</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.001 79</td>
<td>1.004 07</td>
<td>1.002 64</td>
<td>1.012 88</td>
<td>1.011 56</td>
<td>1.015 36</td>
<td>1.014 27</td>
<td>Ave. 1.006 95</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table B.2: Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics with their refinements using the max-min heuristic (synthetic data).
B.2 Results for the Star Schema Benchmark data set

B.2.1 Max-min heuristic results (SSB)

As discussed in Section 5.3.2, various versions of the max-min heuristic were evaluated experimentally using the SSB data set. Table B.3 presents the full experimental results for the baseline version $(\phi, U)$, as well as the $(\phi, W+)$, $(D:CW,W+)$, $(((D:CW,W+),W+)$ and $(((D:CW,W+),W+),W+)$ versions. The table shows the results for $k$ selection operators, where $k \in [2,11]$. The measuring criteria are the percentage of exact solutions, the worst regret ratio and the average regret ratio criteria. In this data set, the third iteration shows no improvement at all; both $(((D:CW,W+),W+)$ and $(((D:CW,W+),W+),W+)$ versions of the max-min heuristic have the same results for each criterion.
### Table B.3: Full results for the max-min heuristic (SSB data).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(ϕ, U)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>99.90%</td>
<td>98.60%</td>
<td>96.50%</td>
<td>96.60%</td>
<td>89.70%</td>
<td>83%</td>
<td>77.20%</td>
<td>74.10%</td>
<td>65.70%</td>
<td>Ave. 88.13%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.14982</td>
<td>1.34333</td>
<td>1.15686</td>
<td>1.29713</td>
<td>1.52130</td>
<td>1.69374</td>
<td>1.36798</td>
<td>1.48520</td>
<td>1.62638</td>
<td>Max. 1.69374</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00015</td>
<td>1.00144</td>
<td>1.00163</td>
<td>1.00231</td>
<td>1.01076</td>
<td>1.01339</td>
<td>1.01458</td>
<td>1.01252</td>
<td>1.01683</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00736</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(ϕ, W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>99%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>87%</td>
<td>79%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>Ave. 89.30%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.07484</td>
<td>1.05359</td>
<td>1.04633</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.29501</td>
<td>1.36798</td>
<td>1.23494</td>
<td>1.62638</td>
<td>Max. 1.62638</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00075</td>
<td>1.00064</td>
<td>1.00076</td>
<td>1.00847</td>
<td>1.00796</td>
<td>1.01707</td>
<td>1.00891</td>
<td>1.02794</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00725</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(D:CW, W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>87%</td>
<td>82%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>67%</td>
<td>Ave. 89.80%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00964</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.20566</td>
<td>1.11558</td>
<td>1.51963</td>
<td>Max. 1.51963</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00011</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.00735</td>
<td>1.00970</td>
<td>1.00801</td>
<td>1.00565</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00449</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((D:CW, W+),W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>72%</td>
<td>Ave. 89.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00964</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.11025</td>
<td>Max. 1.26904</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00011</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.00728</td>
<td>1.00750</td>
<td>1.01454</td>
<td>1.00479</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00398</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((D:CW, W+),W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>72%</td>
<td>Ave. 89.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00964</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.11025</td>
<td>Max. 1.26904</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00011</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.00728</td>
<td>1.00750</td>
<td>1.01454</td>
<td>1.00479</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00398</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
B.2.2 Results for other heuristics (SSB)

The SSB data set was also used to test the performance of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic approaches. Table B.4 shows the full experimental evaluation for these approaches. The max-min heuristic was fed with the results of these approaches as initial plans to measure the effectiveness of the max-min heuristic in improving existing results. The results in Table B.4 show how max-min heuristic improved the results of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic approaches. For example, the max-min heuristic improved the overall worst regret ratio from 1.69 to 1.27 for the midpoint heuristic, from 3205 to 1.42 for the pessimistic heuristic, and from 89183 to 1.37 for the optimistic heuristic.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint heuristics</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>99%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>94%</td>
<td>91%</td>
<td>87%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>66%</td>
<td>54%</td>
<td>Ave. 84.20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1.14982</td>
<td>1.34333</td>
<td>1.16476</td>
<td>1.29713</td>
<td>1.41351</td>
<td>1.56524</td>
<td>1.35310</td>
<td>1.36700</td>
<td>1.69445</td>
<td>Max 1.69445</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00150</td>
<td>1.00624</td>
<td>1.00417</td>
<td>1.00765</td>
<td>1.01374</td>
<td>1.02282</td>
<td>1.01916</td>
<td>1.02973</td>
<td>1.03992</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Midpoint, W+),W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>71%</td>
<td>Ave. 89.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00964</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.11025</td>
<td>Max 1.26904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00011</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.00728</td>
<td>1.00750</td>
<td>1.01382</td>
<td>1.00549</td>
<td>1.00560</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((Midpoint, W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>72%</td>
<td>Ave. 89.60%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00964</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.11025</td>
<td>Max 1.26904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00011</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.00728</td>
<td>1.00750</td>
<td>1.01454</td>
<td>1.00549</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>81%</td>
<td>67%</td>
<td>64%</td>
<td>51%</td>
<td>41%</td>
<td>38%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>28%</td>
<td>Ave. 57.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>4.25070</td>
<td>177.344</td>
<td>3204.974</td>
<td>2605.269</td>
<td>1391.897</td>
<td>3.37032</td>
<td>8.64487</td>
<td>22.38880</td>
<td>4.33001</td>
<td>5.31901</td>
<td>Max 3204.974</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.05574</td>
<td>2.87481</td>
<td>36.58184</td>
<td>53.91695</td>
<td>19.92984</td>
<td>1.23237</td>
<td>1.39047</td>
<td>1.46676</td>
<td>1.17009</td>
<td>1.18067</td>
<td>Ave. 12.07996</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((Pessim., W+),W+))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>87%</td>
<td>84%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>72%</td>
<td>Ave. 89%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00964</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.41929</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.13811</td>
<td>Max 1.41929</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00011</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.01327</td>
<td>1.00752</td>
<td>1.01541</td>
<td>1.00490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((Pessim., W+),W+))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>89%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>76%</td>
<td>73%</td>
<td>Ave. 89.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00964</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.41929</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.13811</td>
<td>Max 1.41929</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00011</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.01147</td>
<td>1.00750</td>
<td>1.01454</td>
<td>1.00479</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table B.4: Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics with their refinements using the max-min heuristic (SSB data).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic &amp; Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>94%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>77%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>52%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>35%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>16%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>2.38871</td>
<td>89.1827</td>
<td>20.83333</td>
<td>3204.974</td>
<td>3205.012</td>
<td>74.670</td>
<td>20703.87</td>
<td>58232.86</td>
<td>22762.16</td>
<td>46874.91</td>
<td>Max 89182.65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.04611</td>
<td>1023.64</td>
<td>252.7106</td>
<td>89.56238</td>
<td>52.89996</td>
<td>1387.124</td>
<td>410.5541</td>
<td>903.3350</td>
<td>464.4910</td>
<td>967.9778</td>
<td>Ave. 555.3341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Optim., W+),W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>74%</td>
<td>72%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.37439</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.11025</td>
<td>Max 1.37439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00385</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.00728</td>
<td>1.00750</td>
<td>1.01454</td>
<td>1.00557</td>
<td>1.00545</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((Optim., W+),W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>74%</td>
<td>73%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.37439</td>
<td>1.00339</td>
<td>1.21947</td>
<td>1.26904</td>
<td>1.24215</td>
<td>1.08893</td>
<td>1.11025</td>
<td>Max 1.37439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00385</td>
<td>1.00003</td>
<td>1.00728</td>
<td>1.00750</td>
<td>1.01454</td>
<td>1.00557</td>
<td>1.00540</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00442</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### B.3 Enron sample data and experimental results

#### B.3.1 Keyword selectivity ranges

Table B.5 lists the keywords that were chosen from the subject attribute. The minimum and maximum selectivities for these keywords in this table were calculated as discussed in Section 5.4.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#</th>
<th>Keyword</th>
<th>Selectivity(min)</th>
<th>Selectivity(max)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>word</td>
<td>7.94E-04</td>
<td>0.019868405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>work</td>
<td>0.002061557</td>
<td>0.019868405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>progress</td>
<td>4.42E-04</td>
<td>0.014376134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>price</td>
<td>0.005194968</td>
<td>0.10603915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>schedule</td>
<td>0.00937676</td>
<td>0.039509921</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>request</td>
<td>0.01401233</td>
<td>0.023213056</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>action</td>
<td>0.002613131</td>
<td>0.085145835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>staff</td>
<td>0.00309038</td>
<td>0.019234681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>meeting</td>
<td>0.029065219</td>
<td>0.126588221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>enron</td>
<td>0.031995212</td>
<td>0.049739469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>reminder</td>
<td>0.00265225</td>
<td>0.060145052</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>interview</td>
<td>0.002124147</td>
<td>0.025442824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>day</td>
<td>0.004619922</td>
<td>0.066795237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>notification</td>
<td>0.002190649</td>
<td>0.029421199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>notice</td>
<td>0.004052701</td>
<td>0.046300933</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>not</td>
<td>0.002597484</td>
<td>0.046300933</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>for</td>
<td>0.080122989</td>
<td>0.129185704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>start</td>
<td>0.01451305</td>
<td>0.099533705</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>email</td>
<td>0.002765694</td>
<td>0.055290417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>market</td>
<td>0.007319115</td>
<td>0.031154159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>update</td>
<td>0.016140389</td>
<td>0.024163641</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>interest</td>
<td>8.10E-04</td>
<td>0.18942073</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>view</td>
<td>6.88E-04</td>
<td>0.043930337</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
B.3. Enron sample data and experimental results

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#</th>
<th>Keyword</th>
<th>Selectivity(min)</th>
<th>Selectivity(max)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>data</td>
<td>0.005777837</td>
<td>0.114770451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>use</td>
<td>7.94E-04</td>
<td>0.05872113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>you</td>
<td>0.011203605</td>
<td>0.034999531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>best</td>
<td>0.001040558</td>
<td>0.049598642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>all</td>
<td>0.002386243</td>
<td>0.076793985</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>some</td>
<td>7.71E-04</td>
<td>0.044622739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>are</td>
<td>0.003919697</td>
<td>0.160015178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>new</td>
<td>0.021922138</td>
<td>0.055192621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>the</td>
<td>0.036583839</td>
<td>0.110733398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>real</td>
<td>0.002010703</td>
<td>0.110741222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>time</td>
<td>0.004295237</td>
<td>0.033677317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>date</td>
<td>0.001596044</td>
<td>0.130222351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>week</td>
<td>0.00413485</td>
<td>0.018006353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>hour</td>
<td>0.001283094</td>
<td>0.06824263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>out</td>
<td>0.00561745</td>
<td>0.049672967</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>market</td>
<td>0.007319115</td>
<td>0.031154159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>but</td>
<td>5.40E-04</td>
<td>0.020009232</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table B.5: Keyword list for the subject attribute (Enron).

The keywords chosen for the body attribute, along with their minimum and maximum selectivities, are presented in Table B.6.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#</th>
<th>Keyword</th>
<th>Selectivity(min)</th>
<th>Selectivity(max)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>progress</td>
<td>0.010405583</td>
<td>2.42E-01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>price</td>
<td>0.065907242</td>
<td>6.28E-01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>schedule</td>
<td>0.045479439</td>
<td>0.393937379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>request</td>
<td>0.047959567</td>
<td>0.216166208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>action</td>
<td>0.025783157</td>
<td>0.68534847</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>staff</td>
<td>0.024507886</td>
<td>0.288281592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>meet</td>
<td>0.045854979</td>
<td>0.723821744</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>#</td>
<td>Keyword</td>
<td>Selectivity(min)</td>
<td>Selectivity(max)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>remind</td>
<td>0.003798429</td>
<td>0.589507573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>interview</td>
<td>0.009173343</td>
<td>0.251846404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>day</td>
<td>0.077001314</td>
<td>0.676421575</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>notification</td>
<td>0.005789573</td>
<td>0.582012424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>notice</td>
<td>0.025888778</td>
<td>6.19E-01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>regard</td>
<td>0.007197847</td>
<td>4.24E-01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>attache</td>
<td>6.26E-05</td>
<td>0.610713839</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>from</td>
<td>0.351348814</td>
<td>6.14E-01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>sent</td>
<td>0.079598798</td>
<td>0.820425455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>subject</td>
<td>0.043930337</td>
<td>0.478735057</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>thank</td>
<td>0.051844057</td>
<td>0.56120517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>group</td>
<td>0.069005445</td>
<td>0.438978688</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>please</td>
<td>0.350953715</td>
<td>0.655309194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>there</td>
<td>0.156118952</td>
<td>0.892364806</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>the</td>
<td>0.78957251</td>
<td>0.902653032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>not</td>
<td>0.341264005</td>
<td>0.618799681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>for</td>
<td>0.624413219</td>
<td>0.778736621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>start</td>
<td>0.046711679</td>
<td>0.620278369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>email</td>
<td>0.101790856</td>
<td>0.614860424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>market</td>
<td>0.073938318</td>
<td>0.42336249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>update</td>
<td>0.033336984</td>
<td>0.13001111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>interest</td>
<td>3.61E-02</td>
<td>0.820425455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>view</td>
<td>0.031987388</td>
<td>0.422310196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>data</td>
<td>0.043034518</td>
<td>0.722550385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>use</td>
<td>0.111574451</td>
<td>0.659835232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>you</td>
<td>0.616006603</td>
<td>0.724302904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>like</td>
<td>0.169286318</td>
<td>0.272059054</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>best</td>
<td>0.056651749</td>
<td>0.738354353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>all</td>
<td>0.250410747</td>
<td>0.796965951</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
B.3. Enron sample data and experimental results

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#</th>
<th>Keyword</th>
<th>Selectivity(min)</th>
<th>Selectivity(max)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>some</td>
<td>0.150133786</td>
<td>0.651639857</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>are</td>
<td>0.43255148</td>
<td>0.84691275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>real</td>
<td>0.030555642</td>
<td>0.788222914</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>time</td>
<td>0.148729424</td>
<td>0.524629154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>date</td>
<td>0.047826563</td>
<td>0.722550385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>hour</td>
<td>0.017075327</td>
<td>0.713384866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>out</td>
<td>0.180971083</td>
<td>0.605632315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>market</td>
<td>0.073938318</td>
<td>0.42336249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>but</td>
<td>0.211882706</td>
<td>0.427759435</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table B.6: Keyword list for the body attribute (Enron).

B.3.2 Max-min heuristic results (Enron)

Section 5.4.2 discussed the experimental evaluation of the max-min heuristic using the Enron data set. Various versions of the max-min heuristic were tested to show the effectiveness of ordering, starting with initial plans and having multiple iterations. Table B.7 shows the full results of our experiments using $k$ selection operators, where $k$ ranges from 2 to 11.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>((\phi, U))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>94.50%</td>
<td>68.50%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>63.50%</td>
<td>44.50%</td>
<td>46.50%</td>
<td>31.50%</td>
<td>11.50%</td>
<td>Ave. 63.05%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.49392</td>
<td>1.31909</td>
<td>1.32311</td>
<td>1.42117</td>
<td>1.38324</td>
<td>1.33229</td>
<td>1.46361</td>
<td>1.53985</td>
<td>Max 1.53985</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00712</td>
<td>1.01186</td>
<td>1.01392</td>
<td>1.02760</td>
<td>1.02395</td>
<td>1.02080</td>
<td>1.03501</td>
<td>1.04858</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01888</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((\phi, W+))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>50%</td>
<td>40%</td>
<td>10%</td>
<td>Ave. 64.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.07183</td>
<td>1.21532</td>
<td>1.19354</td>
<td>1.42117</td>
<td>1.52237</td>
<td>1.19132</td>
<td>1.28893</td>
<td>1.24693</td>
<td>Max 1.52237</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00571</td>
<td>1.01265</td>
<td>1.01224</td>
<td>1.05300</td>
<td>1.04293</td>
<td>1.01452</td>
<td>1.04017</td>
<td>1.04725</td>
<td>Ave. 1.02285</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((D: CW, W+))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>55%</td>
<td>55%</td>
<td>40%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>Ave. 68%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.21532</td>
<td>1.19354</td>
<td>1.16619</td>
<td>1.15590</td>
<td>1.19132</td>
<td>1.25229</td>
<td>1.35716</td>
<td>Max 1.35716</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.01360</td>
<td>1.01266</td>
<td>1.01712</td>
<td>1.01261</td>
<td>1.01344</td>
<td>1.03652</td>
<td>1.06380</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01697</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((D: CW, W+), W+))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>Ave. 78%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.00436</td>
<td>1.00010</td>
<td>1.05081</td>
<td>1.01006</td>
<td>1.03855</td>
<td>1.07206</td>
<td>Max 1.07206</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00162</td>
<td>1.00072</td>
<td>1.00000</td>
<td>1.00300</td>
<td>1.00088</td>
<td>1.00242</td>
<td>1.00563</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((D: CW, W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>Ave. 78.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.00436</td>
<td>1.00010</td>
<td>1.05081</td>
<td>1.01006</td>
<td>1.03855</td>
<td>1.07206</td>
<td>Max 1.07206</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00162</td>
<td>1.00072</td>
<td>1.00000</td>
<td>1.00293</td>
<td>1.00088</td>
<td>1.00242</td>
<td>1.00563</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00142</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table B.7: Full results for the max-min heuristic (Enron data).
B.3.3 Results for other heuristics (Enron)

The performance of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics were tested using the Enron data set as discussed in Section 5.4.2. The outputs of these heuristics were used as initial plans for the max-min heuristic. This was done to study the effectiveness of the max-min heuristic in improving the quality of bad results. The experiments show the power of the max-min heuristic, as presented in Table B.8. For example, the max-min heuristic improved the overall percentage of optimal plans found from 40.5% to 77.5% for the midpoint heuristic, from 31.5% to 79.5% for the pessimistic heuristic, and from 31.5% to 77.5% for the optimistic heuristic.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Midpoint heuristic</strong></td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>10%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>Ave. 41.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.43906</td>
<td>1.49392</td>
<td>1.36691</td>
<td>1.17212</td>
<td>1.26606</td>
<td>1.38324</td>
<td>1.31576</td>
<td>1.31844</td>
<td>1.32253</td>
<td>Max 1.49392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.03769</td>
<td>1.05496</td>
<td>1.06437</td>
<td>1.04354</td>
<td>1.05871</td>
<td>1.09750</td>
<td>1.08724</td>
<td>1.09922</td>
<td>1.07161</td>
<td>Ave. 1.06148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>((((Midpoint, W+), W+), W+)</strong></td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>30%</td>
<td>Ave. 76.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.04776</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.05292</td>
<td>1.01490</td>
<td>1.08364</td>
<td>1.18159</td>
<td>Max 1.18159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00162</td>
<td>1.00304</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00569</td>
<td>1.00159</td>
<td>1.01023</td>
<td>1.01529</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>((((Midpoint, W+), W+), W+)</strong></td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>Ave. 77.50%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.00436</td>
<td>1.00010</td>
<td>1.05292</td>
<td>1.01006</td>
<td>1.08364</td>
<td>1.07206</td>
<td>Max 1.08364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00162</td>
<td>1.00072</td>
<td>1.00000</td>
<td>1.00380</td>
<td>1.00084</td>
<td>1.00058</td>
<td>1.000474</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Pessimistic heuristic</strong></td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>Ave. 31.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.82354</td>
<td>1.49392</td>
<td>1.73743</td>
<td>1.47591</td>
<td>1.55874</td>
<td>1.47105</td>
<td>1.33229</td>
<td>1.46361</td>
<td>1.53744</td>
<td>Max 1.82354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.07886</td>
<td>1.06536</td>
<td>1.15285</td>
<td>1.16497</td>
<td>1.17706</td>
<td>1.14802</td>
<td>1.15487</td>
<td>1.18447</td>
<td>1.15238</td>
<td>Ave. 1.12788</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>((((Pessim., W+), W+), W+)</strong></td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>40%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>Ave. 76%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.04776</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.05812</td>
<td>1.01891</td>
<td>1.27027</td>
<td>1.07206</td>
<td>Max 1.27027</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00162</td>
<td>1.00304</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00529</td>
<td>1.00161</td>
<td>1.02569</td>
<td>1.01100</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>((((Pessim., W+), W+), W+)</strong></td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>Ave. 79.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.00436</td>
<td>1.00010</td>
<td>1.00386</td>
<td>1.01006</td>
<td>1.00718</td>
<td>1.07206</td>
<td>Max 1.07206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00162</td>
<td>1.00072</td>
<td>1.00000</td>
<td>1.00049</td>
<td>1.00084</td>
<td>1.00050</td>
<td>1.00047</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00083</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table B.8: Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics with their refinements using the max-min heuristic (Enron data).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>40%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>Ave. 31.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.35845</td>
<td>1.04964</td>
<td>2.29623</td>
<td>4.75408</td>
<td>2.88356</td>
<td>1.68887</td>
<td>5.62653</td>
<td>3.41614</td>
<td>8.82884</td>
<td>4.06137</td>
<td>Ave. 3.59537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Optim., W+),W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>55%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>Ave. 76.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.00436</td>
<td>1.00010</td>
<td>1.05081</td>
<td>1.03456</td>
<td>1.03855</td>
<td>1.07206</td>
<td>Max 1.07206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00201</td>
<td>1.00072</td>
<td>1.00000</td>
<td>1.00591</td>
<td>1.00376</td>
<td>1.00366</td>
<td>1.00417</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((Optim., W+),W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>80%</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>60%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>Ave. 77.50%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.02992</td>
<td>1.00436</td>
<td>1.00010</td>
<td>1.05081</td>
<td>1.01006</td>
<td>1.03855</td>
<td>1.07206</td>
<td>Max 1.07206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00201</td>
<td>1.00072</td>
<td>1.00000</td>
<td>1.00397</td>
<td>1.00088</td>
<td>1.00293</td>
<td>1.00417</td>
<td>Ave. 1.00147</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Two different measures were used to study the stability of our experimental evaluations. We used the variance to measure the stability of the overall percentage of exact solutions found by the heuristics and the overall average regret ratio. The smaller the value of the variance the better, since this indicates that the results are clustered around the values of the two evaluation measures (i.e. the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio). Moreover, we wanted to evaluate the margin of error in the two evaluation measures, so we used the confidence interval measure with a confidence level of 95%. If the margin of error is small, then the result is stable.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>Synthetic</th>
<th></th>
<th>SSB</th>
<th></th>
<th>Enron</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>variance</td>
<td>marg. err</td>
<td>variance</td>
<td>marg. err</td>
<td>variance</td>
<td>marg. err</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$({\phi, U})$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.07768</td>
<td>± 1.82%</td>
<td>0.01379</td>
<td>± 0.73%</td>
<td>0.08069</td>
<td>± 1.76%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00052</td>
<td>± 0.00149</td>
<td>4.16×10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00040</td>
<td>0.00022</td>
<td>± 0.00091</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$({\phi, W+})$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.08220</td>
<td>± 1.88%</td>
<td>0.01074</td>
<td>± 0.64%</td>
<td>0.07623</td>
<td>± 1.71%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00095</td>
<td>± 0.00201</td>
<td>7.62×10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00054</td>
<td>0.00038</td>
<td>± 0.00121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$((D: CW, W+)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.07760</td>
<td>± 1.82%</td>
<td>0.01244</td>
<td>± 0.69%</td>
<td>0.07110</td>
<td>± 1.65%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00050</td>
<td>± 0.00147</td>
<td>2.41×10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00030</td>
<td>0.00035</td>
<td>± 0.00116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$((D: CW, W+), W+)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.05104</td>
<td>± 1.48%</td>
<td>0.01092</td>
<td>± 0.65%</td>
<td>0.05410</td>
<td>± 1.44%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.67×10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00027</td>
<td>2.16×10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00029</td>
<td>3.01×10^{-6}</td>
<td>± 0.00011</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$((D: CW, W+), W+)$</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.04524</td>
<td>± 1.39%</td>
<td>0.01092</td>
<td>± 0.65%</td>
<td>0.05253</td>
<td>± 1.42%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.44×10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00025</td>
<td>2.16×10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00029</td>
<td>2.99×10^{-6}</td>
<td>± 0.00011</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table B.9: Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio of the max-min heuristic experiments.

Table B.9 presents the variance and margin of error for the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio evaluation measures when testing various versions of the max-min heuristic. All the variances were less than 0.1. The margin of error was less than ±2% and ±0.01 for the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio, respectively. Therefore, we have results of high stability.
B.4. Statistical measures

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>Synthetic</th>
<th>SSB</th>
<th>Enron</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>variance</td>
<td>marg. err.</td>
<td>variance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.11848</td>
<td>± 2.25%</td>
<td>0.02104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00240</td>
<td>± 0.00321</td>
<td>0.00016</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Mid. W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.05862</td>
<td>± 1.58%</td>
<td>0.01157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>3.08×10⁻⁵</td>
<td>± 0.00036</td>
<td>2.03×10⁻⁵</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Mid. W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.04846</td>
<td>± 1.44%</td>
<td>0.01120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.76×10⁻⁵</td>
<td>± 0.00027</td>
<td>2.18×10⁻⁵</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.08471</td>
<td>± 1.90%</td>
<td>0.05600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.01056</td>
<td>± 0.00672</td>
<td>320.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Pessim. W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.07061</td>
<td>± 1.74%</td>
<td>0.01164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.0012</td>
<td>± 0.00071</td>
<td>3.07×10⁻⁵</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Pessim. W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.04345</td>
<td>± 0.14%</td>
<td>0.01058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>2.37×10⁻⁵</td>
<td>± 0.00032</td>
<td>2.60×10⁻⁵</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.07302</td>
<td>± 1.78%</td>
<td>0.06553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.78079</td>
<td>± 0.05781</td>
<td>209997.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Optim. W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.06800</td>
<td>± 1.71%</td>
<td>0.01136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>7.22×10⁻⁵</td>
<td>± 0.00056</td>
<td>2.01×10⁻⁵</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((Optim. W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.04982</td>
<td>± 1.46%</td>
<td>0.01103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>3.68×10⁻⁵</td>
<td>± 0.00040</td>
<td>2.01×10⁻⁵</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table B.10: Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics experiments, with their refinements using the max-min heuristic.

The statistical measures also show the stability in the experimental evaluation of the midpoint heuristic and its refinements using the max-min heuristic. Table B.10 shows the variance and margin of error for the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio in these experiments. The pessimistic and optimistic heuristics had large variance on the SSB data set. This is because they performed extremely poorly with their average regret ratio fluctuating, and variance is sensitive to outliers. The margin of error in this case for the optimistic heuristic is also large, since it was the worst performing heuristic in our experiments, but the margin of error for the pessimistic heuristic is small, with a value \( \pm 1.11 \). Refining the results of
the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics using the max-min heuristic improved the results significantly. From Table B.10 we can see that in these experiments the margin of error is less than ±2% and ±0.001 for both the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio measures, respectively, while the variance for both of them is less than 0.1.
Appendix C

Experimental Results for Total Flow Time

C.1 Max-min heuristic additional results (TFT)

As discussed in Section 6.2, different variations of the max-min heuristic for the total flow time (TFT) problem were evaluated experimentally using a synthetic data set. Table C.1 presents the full experimental results for the versions $(\phi, U)$, $(\phi, W+)$, $(D: CW, W+)$, $(((D: CW, W+), W+)$ and $((D: CW, W+), W+), W+))$. The table shows the result under each group $k$ of jobs, where $k \in [2, 10]$. It also shows the overall results using the percentage of exact solutions, worst regret ratio and average regret ratio criteria. Table C.2 on the other hand, shows the full result for the other heuristics, namely the 2-approximation (midpoint), pessimistic and optimistic heuristics, using the same data set.
### Table C.1: Full results for the max-min heuristic (TFT).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(ϕ, U)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>85.60%</td>
<td>81.10%</td>
<td>71.80%</td>
<td>57.90%</td>
<td>45.80%</td>
<td>41.60%</td>
<td>30.50%</td>
<td>Ave. 67.81%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.40261</td>
<td>1.56730</td>
<td>1.46552</td>
<td>1.61824</td>
<td>1.38551</td>
<td>1.64986</td>
<td>1.45765</td>
<td>1.47384</td>
<td>Max 1.64986</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00399</td>
<td>1.02013</td>
<td>1.01806</td>
<td>1.02845</td>
<td>1.03704</td>
<td>1.04312</td>
<td>1.03999</td>
<td>1.05426</td>
<td>Ave. 1.02723</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(ϕ, W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>88%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>62%</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>36%</td>
<td>39%</td>
<td>Ave. 70.11%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.18821</td>
<td>1.43623</td>
<td>1.22503</td>
<td>1.22967</td>
<td>1.25171</td>
<td>1.19650</td>
<td>1.31558</td>
<td>1.16770</td>
<td>Max 1.43623</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00363</td>
<td>1.01810</td>
<td>1.01001</td>
<td>1.01548</td>
<td>1.02268</td>
<td>1.02465</td>
<td>1.03029</td>
<td>1.02526</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(D:CW, W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>99%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>87%</td>
<td>81%</td>
<td>66%</td>
<td>51%</td>
<td>48%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>Ave. 74.22%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.10790</td>
<td>1.41251</td>
<td>1.30218</td>
<td>1.44587</td>
<td>1.21444</td>
<td>1.26227</td>
<td>1.17600</td>
<td>1.29489</td>
<td>Max 1.44587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00108</td>
<td>1.01192</td>
<td>1.01259</td>
<td>1.01883</td>
<td>1.02882</td>
<td>1.02941</td>
<td>1.02273</td>
<td>1.02616</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01684</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((D:CW, W+),W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>84%</td>
<td>83%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>64%</td>
<td>61%</td>
<td>48%</td>
<td>Ave. 78.44%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.16692</td>
<td>1.22503</td>
<td>1.44587</td>
<td>1.25746</td>
<td>1.18550</td>
<td>1.20179</td>
<td>1.27445</td>
<td>Max 1.44587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00403</td>
<td>1.01293</td>
<td>1.01439</td>
<td>1.02525</td>
<td>1.02159</td>
<td>1.02403</td>
<td>1.03550</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01530</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((D:CW, W+),W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>84%</td>
<td>83%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>64%</td>
<td>61%</td>
<td>47%</td>
<td>Ave. 78.33%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.16692</td>
<td>1.22503</td>
<td>1.44587</td>
<td>1.25746</td>
<td>1.18550</td>
<td>1.20179</td>
<td>1.27445</td>
<td>Max 1.44587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.00403</td>
<td>1.01293</td>
<td>1.01439</td>
<td>1.02691</td>
<td>1.02159</td>
<td>1.02426</td>
<td>1.03587</td>
<td>Ave. 1.01555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heuristic</td>
<td>Measure</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>Max\Average</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>89%</td>
<td>72%</td>
<td>69%</td>
<td>56%</td>
<td>31%</td>
<td>17%</td>
<td>19%</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>Ave. 52%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.49086</td>
<td>1.60914</td>
<td>1.68122</td>
<td>1.38162</td>
<td>1.29366</td>
<td>1.36652</td>
<td>1.27854</td>
<td>1.44560</td>
<td>Max 1.68122</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.01733</td>
<td>1.05932</td>
<td>1.04187</td>
<td>1.04257</td>
<td>1.05267</td>
<td>1.06266</td>
<td>1.06275</td>
<td>1.07203</td>
<td>Ave. 1.04569</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>81%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>33%</td>
<td>18%</td>
<td>8%</td>
<td>6%</td>
<td>1%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>Ave. 23.56%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>7.33327</td>
<td>8.49731</td>
<td>7.53901</td>
<td>4.24555</td>
<td>3.03550</td>
<td>2.70393</td>
<td>2.96279</td>
<td>2.82715</td>
<td>2.63402</td>
<td>Max 8.49731</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.27388</td>
<td>1.38844</td>
<td>1.57933</td>
<td>1.47951</td>
<td>1.54650</td>
<td>1.45061</td>
<td>1.52841</td>
<td>1.62519</td>
<td>1.61486</td>
<td>Ave. 1.49853</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>84%</td>
<td>65%</td>
<td>27%</td>
<td>19%</td>
<td>8%</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>2%</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>1%</td>
<td>Ave. 23.44%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.23365</td>
<td>1.21960</td>
<td>1.59355</td>
<td>1.51809</td>
<td>1.54600</td>
<td>1.46065</td>
<td>1.59275</td>
<td>1.63895</td>
<td>1.60978</td>
<td>Ave. 1.49033</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table C.2: Full results for the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics (TFT).


C.2 Statistical measures

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>Variance</th>
<th>Margin of error</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>((\phi, U))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.05557</td>
<td>± 1.54%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00030</td>
<td>± 0.00112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((\phi, W+))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.05643</td>
<td>± 1.55%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>9.50\times10^{-5}</td>
<td>± 0.00064</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((D: CW, W+))</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.04457</td>
<td>± 1.38%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00011</td>
<td>± 0.00069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>((D: CW, W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.03111</td>
<td>± 1.15%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00014</td>
<td>± 0.00076</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(((D: CW, W+), W+), W+)</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.03180</td>
<td>± 1.17%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00014</td>
<td>± 0.00078</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table C.3: Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio of the max-min heuristic experiments (TFT).

For the results in Tables C.1 and C.2, we calculated the variance and the confidence intervals with a confidence level of 95% in order to measure the margin of error and the stability of the result. This statistical study was performed on the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio measuring criteria. Table C.3 presents the statistics for the max-min heuristic with different variations. The margin of error for the percentage of exact solutions and the average regret ratio measures was less than ±2% and ±0.01, respectively, while their variance was less than 0.02. This indicates high stability in the experimental results of the max-min heuristic. Similar stability for the experiments of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics is shown in Table C.4.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>Variance</th>
<th>Margin of error</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.09447</td>
<td>± 2.01%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00049</td>
<td>± 0.00145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.08118</td>
<td>± 1.86%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.01162</td>
<td>± 0.00705</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.08354</td>
<td>± 1.89%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.02238</td>
<td>± 0.00979</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table C.4: Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio of the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics experiments (TFT).
Appendix D

Experimental Results for the Join Ordering Heuristic

D.1 Max-min heuristic additional results

This section presents the full results of evaluating the max-min heuristic using the synthetic data set as discussed in Section 8.3. The heuristic is also compared with the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics.

Our heuristic performed well on this synthetic data set. It outperforms the midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics on all measuring criteria. Our heuristic found the optimal solution in 98% of the tested cases. The regret ratio for each of the cases where our heuristic did not find the optimal solution is less than 1.000000000013, apart form the single case of the overall worst regret ratio of 1.23. This value of the overall worst regret ratio shows how well our heuristic does in terms of avoiding bad plans. On this criterion, the midpoint heuristic is marginally worse than our heuristic with a ratio of 1.24, and both were far better than the pessimistic and optimistic heuristics with values of 6 and 243, respectively.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>12</th>
<th>Max\Average</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Max-min heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>99%</td>
<td>94%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>Ave. 98%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.233 38</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1^a</td>
<td>1^b</td>
<td>1.000 01</td>
<td>Max 1.233 38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.002 33</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1^c</td>
<td>1^d</td>
<td>1.000 00</td>
<td>Ave. 1.000 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>79%</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>97%</td>
<td>99%</td>
<td>96%</td>
<td>93%</td>
<td>88%</td>
<td>Ave. 94.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.002 47</td>
<td>1.000 04</td>
<td>1.100 86</td>
<td>1.043 16</td>
<td>1.079 29</td>
<td>1.237 80</td>
<td>Max 1.237 80</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.000 02</td>
<td>1.000 00</td>
<td>1.001 01</td>
<td>1.000 43</td>
<td>1.000 79</td>
<td>1.002 38</td>
<td>1.000 00</td>
<td>Ave. 1.000 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>99%</td>
<td>91%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>93%</td>
<td>90%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>89%</td>
<td>89%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>Ave. 90.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.000 05</td>
<td>3.549 03</td>
<td>3.272 57</td>
<td>2.193 34</td>
<td>6.081 22</td>
<td>3.717 06</td>
<td>5.734 37</td>
<td>2.684 75</td>
<td>4.744 32</td>
<td>Max 6.081 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.000 00</td>
<td>1.091 69</td>
<td>1.067 47</td>
<td>1.039 88</td>
<td>1.150 78</td>
<td>1.107 63</td>
<td>1.082 83</td>
<td>1.053 43</td>
<td>1.135 21</td>
<td>Ave. 1.072 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>98%</td>
<td>92%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>77%</td>
<td>86%</td>
<td>82%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>64%</td>
<td>70%</td>
<td>Ave. 81.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Worst</td>
<td>22.1453</td>
<td>35.6211</td>
<td>65.458 22</td>
<td>17.846 90</td>
<td>242.6250</td>
<td>6.125 71</td>
<td>73.761 46</td>
<td>18.343 45</td>
<td>40.521 73</td>
<td>23.592 90</td>
<td>Max 242.6250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>1.235 85</td>
<td>1.718 00</td>
<td>2.397 60</td>
<td>1.834 96</td>
<td>7.071 39</td>
<td>1.140 42</td>
<td>2.380 63</td>
<td>1.678 22</td>
<td>2.607 47</td>
<td>1.643 30</td>
<td>Ave. 2.370 78</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table D.1: Full results for the max-min, midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics (synthetic data).

^aThe precise value is: 1.000000000000095
^bThe precise value is: 1.0000000000035
^cThe precise value is: 1.00000000000000095
^dThe precise value is: 1.000000000000035
### D.2 Statistical measures

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Heuristic</th>
<th>Measure</th>
<th>Variance</th>
<th>Margin of error</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Max-min heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.00106</td>
<td>± 0.20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>4.90 × 10^{-7}</td>
<td>± 4.34 × 10^{-5}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midpoint heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.00404</td>
<td>± 0.39%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>5.34 × 10^{-7}</td>
<td>± 4.53 × 10^{-5}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pessimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.00352</td>
<td>± 0.37%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>0.00237</td>
<td>± 0.00302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimistic heuristic</td>
<td>% exact</td>
<td>0.00937</td>
<td>± 0.60%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Average</td>
<td>2.66765</td>
<td>± 0.10135</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table D.2: Variance and margin of error for % of exact solutions and average regret ratio for experiments of the max-min midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics.

To measure the stability of the results of the experimental evaluation, we used the variance and confidence intervals based on a 95% confidence level. Table D.2 shows the stability of the percentage of the exact solutions and the overall average regret ratio measuring criteria for the max-min, midpoint, pessimistic and optimistic heuristics. The small variance indicates that the results are clustered around the values of the percentage of the exact solutions and the overall average regret ratio, and hence have high stability. The margin of error for the percentage of the exact solutions is less than 1% for all heuristics. Generally, the margin of error for the average regret ratio is very small on all heuristics; however, it is slightly larger for the optimistic heuristic, with a value less than 0.11.
Appendix E

Developed Software

In order to study the selection ordering and join ordering problems, we developed various pieces of software. The software also helped us to understand various problems as well as to verify and test different properties and heuristics.

Recall from Section 5.2.1 that the software was implemented in Java. The Eclipse IDE (Juno release), which is JDK compliant and uses the JavaSE-1.7 execution environment, was used to compile the Java code. Section E.1 discusses the main functionalities implemented, while Section E.2 presents how we detected a subset of dominant operators for a given set of selection operators, which was used to find initial plans for the selection operator heuristic, as discussed in Section 4.2.1. Section E.3 discusses how we dealt with precision problems in Java when we implemented and tested our join ordering heuristic presented in Section 7.3.

E.1 General functionality

In this section, we briefly mention the main information provided by, and functions implemented by, our software.

- We developed a program to draw the selectivity intervals of selection operators for any plan in order to visualise relationships between operators. Figure E.1(a) shows operator intervals using their actual values for the y-axis, while Figure E.1(b) draws the operators according to the width of their selectivities with their midpoint aligned.
E.1. General functionality

- We implemented the brute-force algorithms for MRO of the selection ordering, join ordering and TFT problems. Figure E.2 shows a full report after running the brute-force algorithm for MRO of a set of three selection operators. The report includes the cost and regret tables for each plan under each extreme scenario. In addition, the maximum regret of each plan is identified and the details of the optimal solution is reported.

- We developed programs to generate synthetic data sets for the selection ordering problem, TFT problem and join ordering problem as described in Sections 5.2.1, 6.2.2 and 8.2, respectively. Figure E.3 shows how properties can be specified before generating a random set of selection operators.

- We also implemented and tested some relevant algorithms during our study, such as the disentangling algorithm and average midpoint heuristic that we discussed in Sections 3.6.1 and 3.6.2 respectively.

- Experimental evaluations discussed in Chapters 5, 6 and 8 were conducted using the software we implemented. Figure E.4 shows a sample report generated after testing our selection ordering heuristic $$(((\text{optimistic}, W+), W+), W+)$$ with 100 different test cases. In this experiment, our heuristic starts with the result of the optimistic heuristic as an initial plan and then performs three iterations.
### Selection operator list

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Selection operator</th>
<th>Cost ( \approx )</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( S_1 ) ( [0.4 \ 0.99] )</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_2 ) ( [0.6 \ 0.99] )</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_3 ) ( [0.1 \ 0.7] )</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Cost Table

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 )</td>
<td>18.4</td>
<td>16.4</td>
<td>17.8</td>
<td>17.8</td>
<td>25.84</td>
<td>25.84</td>
<td>29.305</td>
<td>29.305</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_1 ) ( S_3 ) ( S_2 )</td>
<td>14.4</td>
<td>16.8</td>
<td>14.4</td>
<td>16.8</td>
<td>20.63</td>
<td>20.63</td>
<td>28.03</td>
<td>28.03</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_2 ) ( S_1 ) ( S_3 )</td>
<td>18.4</td>
<td>18.4</td>
<td>23.3</td>
<td>23.3</td>
<td>21.94</td>
<td>21.94</td>
<td>28.905</td>
<td>28.905</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) ( S_1 )</td>
<td>16.6</td>
<td>20.2</td>
<td>20.45</td>
<td>20.15</td>
<td>16.6</td>
<td>20.2</td>
<td>28.15</td>
<td>28.15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_3 ) ( S_1 ) ( S_2 )</td>
<td>11.4</td>
<td>19.8</td>
<td>11.4</td>
<td>19.8</td>
<td>23.63</td>
<td>11.9</td>
<td>23.93</td>
<td>23.93</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_3 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_1 )</td>
<td>11.6</td>
<td>21.2</td>
<td>11.95</td>
<td>23.05</td>
<td>11.6</td>
<td>21.2</td>
<td>23.05</td>
<td>23.05</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Regret Table

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) min</th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 )</td>
<td>5.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>6.4</td>
<td>1.0</td>
<td>14.24</td>
<td>5.64</td>
<td>17.355</td>
<td>5.655</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_1 ) ( S_3 ) ( S_2 )</td>
<td>3.0</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>3.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>9.29</td>
<td>6.63</td>
<td>8.94</td>
<td>3.18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_2 ) ( S_1 ) ( S_3 )</td>
<td>7.0</td>
<td>2.0</td>
<td>11.9</td>
<td>6.5</td>
<td>10.34</td>
<td>1.74</td>
<td>16.955</td>
<td>5.295</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) ( S_1 )</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>3.8</td>
<td>9.05</td>
<td>9.25</td>
<td>5.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>8.5</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_3 ) ( S_1 ) ( S_2 )</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>3.4</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>3.0</td>
<td>0.39</td>
<td>3.73</td>
<td>0.04</td>
<td>0.28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_3 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_1 )</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>4.8</td>
<td>0.55</td>
<td>6.85</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>1.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Maximum Regret List

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) max</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( S_1 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_3 )</td>
<td>17.355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_1 ) ( S_3 ) ( S_2 )</td>
<td>9.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_2 ) ( S_1 ) ( S_3 )</td>
<td>9.955</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_2 ) ( S_3 ) ( S_1 )</td>
<td>9.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_3 ) ( S_1 ) ( S_2 )</td>
<td>3.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( S_3 ) ( S_2 ) ( S_1 )</td>
<td>6.85</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Solution

Minimal regret solution: \( S_3 \) \( S_1 \) \( S_2 \) with worst case scenario \( S_1 \) max \( S_2 \) min \( S_3 \) max and regret = 3.73
E.2 Detecting domination in selection operators

In Section 4.2.1 we mentioned that we could use the approach in Section 3.6.1 to find the subsets of dominant operators for a given set of selection operators, but instead we used the Bellman-Ford algorithm. The Bellman-Ford algorithm is implemented in a free Java library called JGraphT [90]. This Java library specialises in graph theory and its algorithms. To find a subset of dominant operators, we create a graph to represent domination between operators.

In order to find the subset with the maximum cardinality ($D:C$), we create a graph where vertices represent selection operators and edges represent domination relationships between operators. The longest path in the graph yields the subset with the maximum cardinality ($D:C$).

The Bellman-Ford algorithm is a well-known algorithm for finding the shortest path in a weighted graph [56]. However, we want to find the longest path. Therefore, we set the weight of all edges representing a domination to $-1$. Then we use the Bellman-Ford algorithm to find the shortest path with negative weights, which in turn returns the subset of vertices connected by the longest path (i.e. the subset

![Random selection operator generator](image)

Figure E.3: Random selection operator generator.

- We implemented software to process and prepare the SSB and Enron data sets. For example, the implemented software created the histograms for the SSB data set. For the Enron data set, our software was used to compute the minimum and maximum selectivity intervals for the chosen keywords.
### Selection Operator list 100

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Operator</th>
<th>Value</th>
<th>Cost</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S1</td>
<td>0.0696024757766724</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S4</td>
<td>0.31811394211731</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S2</td>
<td>0.456746812471495</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S3</td>
<td>0.790227063191156</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Solution

**Minmax Regret solution:** S1 S2 S4 S3 with minmax regret value: 0.067368142026115

**Initial optimistic solution:** S1 S4 S2 S3 with minmax regret value: 0.11287048373040548

**Actual worst case scenario for max-min solution:** S1 S4 S2 S3

**Max-min ratio:** 1.67558214472965

Max-min solution is different than minmax regret solution

---

**Iteration #1:** initial plan = S1 S4 S2 S3

**Max-min Algo. solution:** S1 S4 S2 S3 with minmax regret value: 0.067368142026115

**Algorithm’s worst case scenario:** S1 S4 S2 S3

**Actual worst case scenario for max-min solution:** S1 S4 S2 S3

**Max-min ratio:** 1.0

---

**Iteration #2:** initial plan = S1 S2 S4 S3

**Max-min Algo. solution:** S1 S2 S4 S3 with minmax regret value: 0.067368142026115

**Algorithm’s worst case scenario:** S1 S2 S4 S3

**Actual worst case scenario for max-min solution:** S1 S2 S4 S3

**Max-min ratio:** 1.0

Max-min solution and minmax regret solution are the same

---

The following are the summary after performing 2 iterations:

- Number of match cases between Max-min algorithm and the minmax regret approach = 93
- Maximum ratio for Max-min algorithm = 1.080223047537548
- Average ratio for Max-min algorithm = 1.001700857355492
with the maximum cardinality).

If we are looking for the subset with the maximum cardinality and largest total width \((D: CW)\), we first find the subset with the maximum cardinality. If there is only one subset with maximum cardinality, then it is the one that satisfies \((D: CW)\). Otherwise, we find the total width of the selectivity intervals in each subset and return the one with the largest total width.

On the other hand, if we want to find the subset with the largest total width \((D: W)\), we create a different graph. In this graph, we create two vertices for each selection operator, namely \(s_i\) and \(\bar{s}_i\), representing the minimum and maximum selectivities of operator \(\sigma_i\), where \(1 \leq i \leq n\) and \(n\) is the total number of operators in the given set. For each pair of vertices \(s_i\) and \(\bar{s}_i\), there is an edge with weight equal to \(- (\bar{s}_i - s_j)\), which represents the negative width of the selectivity interval for \(\sigma_i\). If \(\sigma_i\) dominates \(\sigma_j\), then we create an edge with zero weight between \(\bar{s}_i\) and \(s_j\) to represent the domination. Then we use the Bellman-Ford algorithm to find the subset with the largest total width.

## E.3 Dealing with precision in Java

The largest primitive decimal data type in Java is \textit{double}, with a precision of 64-bits as specified in the IEEE Standard for Binary Floating-Point Arithmetic 754 [1]. The \textit{double} type can handle large numbers (in scientific representation only, e.g. \(2.35 \times 10^{15}\)) but with a lack of precision and rounding control for the decimal part of numbers. This caused problems for us when we compared the cost of plans in the join ordering problem since we deal with large numbers (e.g. joining up to 12 relations with cardinality up to \(10^7\)), as illustrated in the following example.

**Example E.3.1** Consider plan \(\rho\) and scenario \(x\), and assume that we want to calculate the regret of plan \(\rho\) under scenario \(x\). Assume the following values for \(\text{Cost}(\rho, x)\) and \(\text{Cost}(\rho_{\text{opt}}(x), x)\), which is the cost of the optimal plan for \(x\).

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{Cost}(\rho, x) &= 16156242466598015095976322649.79014 \\
\text{Cost}(\rho_{\text{opt}}(x), x) &= 16156242466598015095539720420.91022
\end{align*}
\]
The regret for plan $\rho$ under scenario $x$ is:

$$\gamma(\rho, x) = 436602228.879928587$$

However, the double data type in Java represents both of the values of $\text{Cost}(\rho, x)$ and $\text{Cost}(\rho_{\text{opt}}(x), x)$ as follows:

$$\text{Cost}(\rho, x) = \text{Cost}(\rho_{\text{opt}}(x), x) = 1.6156242466598015 \times 10^{28}$$

Therefore, the regret $\gamma(\rho, x)$ is zero when the double data type is used in Java. Obviously, this is not correct.

To overcome this problem, we used the BigDecimal class from the java.math library. This class allows the programmer to specify the scale in terms of decimal places (i.e. the number of digits after the decimal point) and the rounding method. Basic arithmetic in this class can be performed via specific methods. We used the BigDecimal class for the calculations used in the join ordering heuristic.
Bibliography


